A Summarie of the Chronicles of Englande.

¶ Diligently collected and continued vnto this present yeare of Christ.

1587.

By IOHN STOVV.

LONDON,
Imprinted by Raph Newberie and Henrie Denham.

Cum gratia & Priuilegio Regiæ Maiestatis.

HENRICVS VIII. REX ANGL. ET FRA

BRITISH
MUSEUM

Ianuarie hath xxxi. dayes.

1	A	Newe yeares day.	
2	b	Octa. of Stephan.	
3	c	Octa. of John.	
4	d	Octa. of Innocents.	
5	e	Titus Paul. bishop.	
6	f	Twelfe day.	
7	g	Tran. William.	
8	A	Felix and Jan.	
9	b	Lucian.	
10	c	Paul first Heremite.	
11	d	Ignatius martyr.	
12	e	Archade martyr.	
13	f	Hilarie martyr.	
14	g	Felix priest.	
15	A	Isidore martyr.	
16	b	Maurice.	
17	c	Depo. of Anthonie.	
18	d	Prise martyr.	
19	e	Wolstan bishop.	
20	f	Fabian and Sebast.	
21	g	Agnes virgine	
22	A	Vincent Martyr.	
23	b	Emerice.	
24	c	Timothie disciple.	
25	d	Conuersion of Paul.	
26	e	Policarpe martyr.	
27	f	Chrisostome Doctor.	
28	g	Theodore	
29	A	Valerie bishop.	
30	b	Martild Queene.	
31	c		

Februarie hath xxviii. daies.

		Fast.
1	d	Purification of Marie.
2	e	Blase martyr.
3	f	Gilbert confessor.
4	g	Agathe virgin.
5	A	Amandus Bishop.
6	b	Dorothe virgin.
7	c	Angule virgin.
8	d	Paul Bishop.
9	e	Apolyne virgin.
10	f	
11	g	
12	A	Scholastice.
13	b	Eufrage virgin.
14	c	Valentine martyr.
15	d	
16	e	Faustine Bishop.
17	f	Julian virgin.
18	g	Polycron virgin.
19	A	Simeon martyr.
20	b	
21	c	Sabine and Juliana.
22	d	Wilfred virgin.
23	e	Fast.
24	f	Mathie Apostle.
25	g	LXX. Martyrs.
26	A	Peters Chaire.
27	b	Augustine Bishop.
28	c	Oswald Bishop.

March hath xxxi. dayes.

1	d	Dauid Bishop.
2	e	Chadoe confessor.
3	f	Martine.
4	g	Adrian martyr.
5	A	Piterus and Guf.
6	b	Victor and Victorine
7	c	Perpetue
8	d	Apolins martyr.
9	e	Agapets virgin.
10	f	Gregoire Bishop.
11	g	Aggeus Prophet.
12	A	Theodore martyr.
13	b	Leo Bishop.
14	c	Peter martyr.
15	d	Longin martyr.
16	e	Quirin martyr.
17	f	Gertrude virgin.
18	g	Edward king.
19	A	Joseph the husband of Marie.
20	b	Cuthert Bishop.
21	c	Benedict Abbot.
22	d	Affrodose Bishop.
23	e	Theodore Bishop.
24	f	Past.
25	g	Annuciation of Marie.
26	A	Castor martyr.
27	b	Ludger Bishop.
28	c	Dorothe martyr.
29	d	Victorine.
30	e	Sabine virgin.
31	f	Adelmus Bishop.

April hath xxx. dayes.

1	g	Theodote virgin.
2	A	Mary [illegible]
3	b	Richard bishop.
4	c	Ambrose bishop.
5	d	Martian and [illegible]
6	e	Sextus martyr.
7	f	Euphemie virgin.
8	g	Denise martyr.
9	A	Perpetuus martyr.
10	b	Marcis martyr.
11	c	Guthlake.
12	d	Apoline martyr.
13	e	Sotherd martyr.
14	f	Tibert martyr.
15	g	Osmond bishop.
16	A	Isidore bishop.
17	b	Anisete bishop.
18	c	Eluther bishop.
19	d	Tiburtius confes.
20	e	Hermogenes.
21	f	Quintine
22	g	Clete bishop.
23	A	George martyr.
24	b	Wilfride confes.
25	c	Marke Euangelist.
26	d	Anastace bishop.
27	e	Vitalis [illegible]
28	f	Peter of Milane.
29	g	Clete bishop.
30	A	Depo. of Erkenwald.

May hath xxxi. dayes.

1	b	Philip and Iacob.
2	c	Athanasius bishop.
3	d	Inuen. of the crosse.
4	e	Christopher.
5	f	Godward Archbishop.
6	g	John ante port. latin.
7	A	John of Beuerlyy.
8	b	Appe. of Michaell.
9	c	Translia. of Nicho.
10	d	Gordiane.
11	e	Pancrase martyr.
12	f	Victorious martyr.
13	g	Seruatius confes.
14	A	Boniface martyr.
15	b	Sophia virgin.
16	c	Brandon bishop.
17	d	Transl. of Barnard.
18	e	Dioscore martyr.
19	f	
20	g	Dunstone confes.
21	A	Barnardine.
22	b	Helene Queene.
23	c	Petronell.
24	d	Iulian virgin.
25	e	Desiderii martyr.
26	f	Adelme confes.
27	g	Augustine confes.
28	A	Germane bishop.
29	b	Nicodeme.
30	c	Cosme martyr.
31	d	Felix bishop.

1	e	Nicodeme.
2	f	Eralmus.
3	g	Basil.
4	A	Marcel martyr.
5	b	Petrocius confes.
6	c	Boniface bishop.
7	d	Medard and Gil.
8	e	Translla. Edmond.
9	f	Iulian confes.
10	g	Translla. Wolstan.
11	A	The longest daie.
12	b	
13	c	Antonie confes.
14	d	Basilides.
15	e	Vite modeste.
16	f	Transl. Richard.
17	g	Botolph confes.
18	A	Eruperie bishop.
19	b	Gervasius martyr.
20	c	Transl. Edward.
21	d	Walburge virgin.
22	e	Albana martyr.
23	f	Fast.
24	g	Iohn Baptist.
25	A	Transl. of Egelsie.
26	b	Iohn and Paul.
27	c	Crescens martyr.
28	d	Fast.
29	e	Peter and Paul.
30	f	Comme of Paul.

1	g	Octa. John Baptist.
2	A	Visita. of Marie.
3	b	Transl. of Tho Apost
4	c	Transl. of S. Mart.
5	d	Octa. of S. Peter.
6	e	Zoe virgin martyr.
7	f	Depo. of Gyimbal.
8	g	Cicil virgin.
9	A	vii. brethren mar.
10	b	Dogge daies begins.
11	c	Nabor and Felix.
12	d	Transl. of Benedict.
13	e	Vituate martyr.
14	f	Transl. of Olinond.
15	g	Kenelme king.
16	A	Eustacie.
17	b	Arnolph martyr.
18	c	Rupine and Justine.
19	d	Marcie virgin.
20	e	Margaret virgin.
21	f	Appoline virgin.
22	g	Marie Magdalen.
23	A	Christine virgin.
24	b	Fast
25	c	Iames Apostle.
26	d	Anna mother of Ma.
27	e	Seuen sleepers.
28	f	Samson Bishop.
29	g	Felix and his fellow.
30	A	Abdon and Sennes martir.
31	b	Germaine bishop.

August hath xxxi. dayes.

1	c	Lammas day.
2	d	Stephan bishop.
3	e	Finding of Stephan.
4	f	Justine priest.
5	g	Festum niuis.
6	A	Trans. of Christ.
7	b	Feast of Jesus.
8	c	Ciriake and his fe.
9	d	Romane martyr.
10	e	Laurence martyr.
11	f	Tiburt martyr.
12	g	Clare virgin.
13	A	Ipolite virgin.
14	b	Exalta. crucis.
15	c	Assump. of Marie.
16	d	Roch martyr.
17	e	Octa. Laurence.
18	f	Magnus martyr.
19	g	Barnard confess.
20	A	Dogge dayes ende.
21	b	Lewes martyr.
22	c	Oct assump.
23	d	Fast.
24	e	Bartholomew Apostle.
25	f	Lewes king.
26	g	Seuerine.
27	A	Rufine martyr.
28	b	Augustine confes.
29	c	Johns beheading.
30	d	Felix and Audact.
31	e	

September hath xxx. dayes.

1	f	Giles bishop.
2	g	Anthonie martyr.
3	A	Lupe bishop.
4	b	Tran of Cuthert.
5	c	Bertine Abbot.
6	d	Eugine confes.
7	e	Emmetus bishop.
8	f	Nativitie of Marie.
9	g	Siluuius bishop.
10	A	Gozgonie martyr.
11	b	Prothie and Jacinct.
12	c	Martinian.
13	d	Amanite.
14	e	Holy Rode.
15	f	Lambart martyr.
16	g	Edith virgin.
17	A	Timotheus.
18	b	Victor and Coron.
19	c	Januarie Martyr.
20	d	Fast.
21	e	Mathew Apostle.
22	f	Mauricius.
23	g	Tecla virgin.
24	A	Andochius martyr.
25	b	Firmine bishop.
26	c	Cyprian and Just.
27	d	Cosme and Damian.
28	e	Eruperie bishop.
29	f	Michael Archangel.
30	g	Jerome priest.

October hath xxxi. dayes.

1	A	Remegius bishop.
2	b	Leodagere martyr.
3	c	Candide martyr.
4	d	Francis martyr.
5	e	Faith virgin.
6	f	Gerionis.
7	g	Marie and Marke.
8	A	Apolinaris martyr.
9	b	Pelagie virgin.
10	c	Linus confessor.
11	d	Denice and his fel.
12	e	Alfred bishop.
13	f	Nicholas bishop.
14	g	Transl Ed king.
15	A	Calixt bishop.
16	b	Wolfran bishop.
17	c	Michael of the Mo.
18	d	Luke Euangelist.
19	e	Etheldred virgin.
20	f	Fredel wide virgin.
21	g	Austrebut virgin.
22	A	XI M virgins.
23	b	Marie Salome.
24	c	Romane bishop.
25	d	Magloze bishop.
26	e	Crispin and Cris.
		Fast.
27	f	Simon and Jude.
28	g	Narcissus bishop.
29	A	Germane confessor.
30	b	Fast.
31	c	

1	d	All Saints.	
2	e	All soules.	
3	f	Winefrid virgin.	
4	g	Anantius.	
5	A	Lete Priest.	
6	b	Leonard.	
7	c	Willibrode.	
8	d	Foure crowned.	
9	e	Theodore.	
10	f	Martine.	
11	g	Martine bishop.	
12	A	Briefe Bishop.	
13	b	Patrene martyr.	
14	c	Tran Eskenwalt.	
15	d	Wacute Bishop.	
16	e	Dep. of Edmond.	
17	f	Initium regni Elizabeth	
18	g	Octa Martine.	
19	A	Elizabeth martyr.	
20	b	Edmond king.	
21	c	Pres. of Marie.	
22	d	Cecile virgin.	
23	e	Clement martyr.	
24	f	Grisagon martyr.	
25	g	Katherine virgin.	
26	A	Line martyr.	
27	b	Vitalis martyr.	
28	c	Rufus martyr.	
29	d	Fast.	
30	e	Andrew Apostle.	

December hath xxxi. dayes.

1	f	Elegie bishop.
2	g	Liban martyr.
3	A	Dep. of Osmond.
4	b	Barbara virgin.
5	c	Sabba bishop.
6	d	Nicholas bishop.
7	e	Octa. Andrewe.
8	f	Con. of Marie.
9	g	Cyprian bishop.
10	A	Eulalie virgin.
11	b	Anterpe.
12	c	Damasc. confessor.
13	d	The shortest day.
14	e	Nicasius virgin.
15	f	Othilie virgin.
16	g	O Sapientia.
17	A	Lazarus confes.
18	b	Gratian bishop.
19	c	Venetia virgin.
20	d	Fast.
21	e	Thomas Apostle.
22	f	xxx. martyrs.
23	g	Victor virgin.
24	A	40 Virgins. Fast.
25	b	Christmas day.
26	c	Stephan martyr.
27	d	Iohn Evangelist.
28	e	Innocents day.
29	f	Thomas Becket.
30	g	Transl. of S. James.
31	A	Silvester martyr.

A Rule to know al the Vigils & fasting daies throughout the whole yeare.

With mouable feastes I will begin,
as Easter, Ascention, and Whitson euen.
The Rogation weeke in like case,
must be kept as it commeth in place.
And the Apostles, as Peter and Paul,
Iames, Mathie, with other mo,
Andrew, Mathew, and the rest as they fall,
Bartholmew, Thomas, Iohn Baptist also.
Simon and Iude, and the Purification,
The birth of Christ, and the Annunciation,
Ember, Fridayes, and Lent as it doth come.
The Euen of all Saints, and so I haue done.

An

An Almanacke for xxiiii. yeares.

Anno Domini.	Sundayes letters.	Leep-yere.	Easter day.	Golden number.	Epact.
1587	A		16 April.	11	1
1588	G	F	7 April.	12	12
1589	E		30 March	13	23
1590	D	C	19 April.	14	4
1591	C	B	4 April.	15	15
1592	B	A	26 March	16	26
1593	A	G	15 April.	17	7
1594	F	E	31 March.	18	18
1595	D	C	20 April.	19	29
1596	C	B	11 April.	1	11
1597	B	A	27 March	2	22
1598	A	G	16 April.	3	3
1599	G	F	8 April.	4	14
1600	F	E	23 March	5	25
1601	E	D	12 April.	6	6
1602	D	C	4. April.	7	27
1603	C	B	24. April.	8	28
1604	B	A	8. April.	9	9
1605	A	G	31. March	10	20
1606	G	F	20. April.	11	1
1607	F	E	5. April.	12	12
1608	E	D	27. March	13	23
1609	D	C	16. April.	14	4
1610	C	B	8. April.	15	15

¶ A perfect rule to know the beginning and ending of euery Terme, with their returnes.

Termes.

Hillarie Tearme beginneth the xviii. day of Januarie, if it bee not Sonday, then the next day after, and endeth the xii. of Februarie, and hath foure returnes.

Octabis Hillarie. Crastino Purific.
Quind. Hillarii. Octabis Purific.

Trinitie Tearme beginneth xvii. daies after Easter, and endeth foure dayes after the Ascention day, and hath fiue returnes.

Quind. Paschæ. Quinq. Paschæ.
Tres Paschæ. Crast. Ascention.
Mense Paschæ.

Trinitie tearme beginneth the next day after Corpus Christi day, and endeth the Wednesday fortnight after, and hath foure returnes.

Crast. Trinitatis. Quind. Trinitatis.
Octabis Trinitat. Tres Trinitatis.

Michaelmas Tearme beginneth the ix. of October if it bee not Sonday, and

¶. endeth

endeth the xxviii. of November, and hath viii. returnes.

Octab. Michā.	Craſt. animā.
Quind. Michael.	Craſt. Martini.
Tres Michael.	Octa. Martini.
Menſe Michael.	Quind. Martini.

Exchequer opens.

Note alſo that the Exchequer openeth eight daies before anie Tearme begunne, except Trinitie Tearme, which openeth but foure daies before.

And now followeth the lawe daies in the court of Tharches, and audience of Canterburie, with other Eccleſiaſtical & Ciuil lawes through the whole yeere.

Lawe dayes in Arches.

These daies are not changed, except they light on a ſondaie or holie daie, euerie daie is called a lawe daie, vnleſſe it be ſondaie or holie daie.

Michaelmas Tearme.

S. Faith.	All ſoules.
S. Edward.	S. Martin.
S. Luke.	Edmond king.
Simon and Iude.	Katherine.

S. An-

Saint Andrew.
Conception of our Ladie.

It is to be noted, that the first daie following euerie of these feasts noted in euerie Tearme, the court of the arches is kept in Bowe Church in the forenoone. And the same first daie in the afternoone is the Admirall Court for ciuill causes kept in Southwarke. Arches.

The second daie following euerie of the sayde feastes, the Court of Audience of Canterburie is kept in the Consistorie in Paules in the forenoone, and the same day in the afternoone in the same place, is the prerogatiue Courte of Canterburie kept. Canterbury court of Audience. Canterbury court of Prerogative.

The third daie after anie such feast, in the forenoone, is the Consistorie Court of the Bishoppe of London kept in Paules Church in the Consistorie, and the same third daie in the afternoone is the Courte of the Deligates, & of the Queenes highnesse Commissioners vpon appeales kept in the same place the fourth daie. Consistory. Deligates. Appeales.

Hillarie Tearme.

S. Hillarie	Ashwednesday.
S. Wolstan.	S. Mathie.
Conuersion of	S. Chadde.
S. Paul.	Perpetue & Felix.
S. Blase.	S. Gregorie,
S. Scolastie.	Annunciation of
S. Valentine.	our Lady.

Note that the foure first dayes of this tearms be certaine and vnchanged. The other are altered for the course of the yeare, and are sometimes kept and sometime omitted. For if it so happen, that one of those feastes fall on the Wednesday commonly called Ashwednesday, after the day of S. Blase, so that the same lawe day after Ashwednesday cannot be kept, because the law day of the other feast doth light on the same day: then ỳ second law day after Ashwednesday shalbe kept, & the other omitted. And if the lawday after that Wednesday be the next day after the feast of S. Blase, then shall all and euery those court dayes be obserued in order, as may be kept

conueniently. And marke that although Ash-wednesday be put the seuenth in order, yet it hath no certaine place, but is chaunged as the course of Easter causeth it.

Ash-wednesday changed as Easter causes it.

Easter Tearme.

The 15. day after Easter.

S. Alphege.	Gordaine.
S. Marke.	S. Dunstane.
Inuent. of the Crosse.	Ascention day.

In this Tearme the first sitting is alway kept the Munday being the 15. day after Easter, and so forth after the feastes heere noted, which shall next followe by course of the yeere after Easter. And ẏ like space being kept betwéene other feastes.

The rest of the lawe dayes are kept, to the thirde of the Ascention, which is the last day of this Tearme. And if it happen that the feast of the Ascention of our Lord doe come before any of the feastes aforesaid, then they are omitted that yeare, and likewise if any of those dayes come be-

Note.

fore the 15. of Easter those daies are omitted.

Trinitie Tearme.

Trinitie Sondaie.	S. Paul.
Corpus Christi.	Transl. Thomas.
Boniface Bishop.	S. Swithine.
S. Barnabie.	S. Margaret.
S. Botulphe.	S. Anne.
S. Iohn.	

Lawdayes altered by meanes of Whitsontide.

Note that the lawe daies of this tearme are altered by meanes of Whitsontide, and the first sitting is kept alwaies the first lawe daie after the feast of the holie Trinitie, and the second session is kept the first lawe daie after Corpus Christi, except Corpus Christi daie fall on some daie aforenamed: which chanceth sometime, and then the fitter daie is kept, and after the second session, account foure daies or thereabout, and then looke which is the next feast daie, and the first lawe daie after the sayd feast shall be the third session. The other lawe daies follow in order, but so many of them are kept, as for the time of the yeere shall be thought meete.

And

And note generally, that euerie daie is called a lawe daie, that is not Sondaie or holie daie, and that if the feast daie beeing knowen of anie court daie in anie tearme, the first and second daie following be sondaie, then the Court daie is kept the daie after the sayd holie daie or feast.

General Note.

The seuen ages of the world.

The first age from the creation of Adam to the floud of Noe, which continued yeares. 1659.

2 The second from Noe to Abraham. 292.

3 The third from the birth of Abraham till the departing of Israel out of Aegypt 503.

4 The fourth from the departing of Israel out of Aegypt, till the building of the Temple. 482.

5 The fift from the building of the Temple till the captiuitie of Babylon. 414.

6 The sixt from the Captiuitie of Babylon, till the birth of our Sauiour Iesus Christ. 614.

7 The seauenth beginning at the birth of our Sauiour Iesus Christ, hath continued till this present yeare of our Lord. 1587. and shall last till the worldes end.

¶ The age of the world at the birth of our Sauiour Christ was 3962. The age of the world this present yere of our Lord 1587. is 5549.

To the honorable

Sir George Barne knight, Lorde Maior of the citie of London, the worshipfull Aldermen his brethren, the Maister, Wardens, and assistents of the marchant Taylors, and all the commons of the same Citie.

Iohn Stow Citizen, wisheth long health and felicitie.

Amongest other bookes, (Honorable & worshipfull) which are in this our lerned age published in great numbers, there are few either for the honestie of the matters, or cõmodity which they bring to the cõmon welth, or for the pleasures of

Benefit of Chron: & history.

of the studie and reading to be preferred before the Chronicles & histories. What examples of men deseruing immortalitie, of exploits worthy gret renowne, of vertuous liuing of the posteritie to be embraced, of wise handling of weightie affaires, diligently to be marked, and aptly to bee applyed: what incouragement of Nobilitie to noble feates, what discouragement of vnnaturall subiects from wicked treasons, pernicious rebellions, & damnable doctrines: to conclude, what perswasion to honestie, godlines, & vertue of al sorts, what dissuasions from the contrarie is not plentifully in the to be found? So that it is as harde a matter for the readers of Chronicles, in my fantie, to passe without some colours of wisedome, inuitements to vertue, & loathing of naughtie factes, as it is for a wel fauoured mā to walk vp & downe in the hot parching Sun,

Simile.

and

and not to be therewith Sunburned. They therefore which with long ſtudie, earneſt good wil, & to their great coſt & charges haue brought hidden Hiſtories from duſtie darkenes to the light of the world, & haue beene diligent obſeruers of cõmon wealths, and noted for the poſteritie the fleeting maners of the people, & accidentes of the times: deſerue (at the leaſt) thanks for their paines, & to be mifreported of none, ſeeing they haue labored for all. I write not this to complaine of ſome mens ingratitude towards mee (although iuſtly I might) but to ſhew the commodities which enſue of the reading of hiſtories, that ſeeing they are ſo great & ſo many, al men would as they ought, imploy their diligence in the honeſt, fruitful, and delectable peruſing of the ſame, & ſo to account of the Authors as of men careful for their countrey: & to confeſſe, if neede require,

Note that the vngratefull backebiter ſlayeth three at once, himſelfe by his own malice, him that credueth his falſe tales, & him that he backebiteth.

Mr. Stow searched Antiquities 23. years.

require, by whome they haue taken profite, It is now full 23. yeares, since I seing the confused order of our late English Chronicles, and the ignorant handling of ancient affaires (leauing mine owne peculiar gaines) cõsecrated my selfe to the search of our famous Antiqtiities. What I haue done in the before time, the former editions of my Summarie, & also my late published Chronicle may wel testifie, but how farre (be it spoken without arrogancie) I haue laboured for the truth more than some other, the last editiõ wil euidenily declare. Wherein that I differ from the inordinat & vnskilful collections of other men, it is no maruaile, seeing that I do not fully agree with my self, as some obscure persons haue fondly charged me, but let it be considered that there is nothing perfect at the first, & that it is incident to mankinde to erre & slip sometime, but

oncly

only the point of fantastical fooles to perseuere & continue in their errors. Wherfore seeing that the perusing of auncient records & best approued hystories of all times (not without great difficulty obtained) do not only mouse me, but for their authoritie driue me to acknowledge both mine and other mens errors, and in acknowledging, to correct them, I trust to obteine thus much at your honor & worships hãds: that at the leäst you wil call to remẽbrance a most gentle and wise law of the politike Persians, wherin it was enacted that a mã accused to be in their lawes a trespasser, & found gilty of the crime should not straightway be condemned, but after a diligent inquiry & search of his whole life & conuersatiõ (no slander imputed vnto him as of importance) if the nũber of his laudable facts did counteruaile the contrary. he was ful quit of the trespas. The same lawe

ye Persian Law to secure Reputation

lawe doe I wish the readers of this my abridged Summarie and other my Chronicles to put in vre, that if the errours be not so plentiful, as Histories truely alleadged, they will beare with them, for (as I haue promised and partely many wayes performed) I meane (God willing) so to trie all matters worthie of immortalitie, by the certaine touchstone of best alowed Historiographers, that neither any body by me shalbe deceiued, nor I forced to craue further pardon if I do offend.

Faults escaped,

Page.	line.	Faultes.	Correction.
17	18	for he made	Belinus made
44	15	1607.	1087.
76	23	Reign	Reign.
164	21	Romans	Robert
171	25	this	this
171	25	Loked	looking
98	14	meres	meeter
197	15	their inditer	their foul
220	8	in.	in.
241	16	Manors	Minoris
270	13	Church-rie	Church
301	21		1571.
305	3		Law-cobridge
414	1		Chandelo.
438	4		Helens
440	2		800.
442	4	four ob.	foure d.ob.
323	8	Roye	Roe
439	24	Aldermen	Alderman
448	34	dowrie	deliuer
489	4	pikeKeye	Pickey
529	6	them like	them in

BRITISH MUSEUM

Faultes escaped,

All corrected by me. F.B.

page.	line.	Faultes.	Correction.
13	18	for he made	Belinus ma
44	15	1607.	1067.
56	22	Reior	Roiar.
64	21	Roneat	Robert
72	25	this	the
73	25	Loked	loking
88	14	merea	mercer
97	12	their insticiar	their forc
120	8	iii.	iii.d.
121	16	Minors	Minoris
170	12	Churchatie	Church
201	21	5300 0.700.11.	35711.
202	3	Fauconbere	Faw cõbrid
274	1	Arundale	Orundale.
285	4	Holens	Helens
320	2	200.	800.
322	4	foure ob.	foure d.ob
322	8	Roye	Roe
339	24	Alderman	Alderman
356	24	dowerie	deliuer
389	5	pike keye	Pipe key.
399	26	them sixe	them ran fi

A Description of ENGLAND, SCOTland, Wales, and Cornwall.

Britanias Inhabitants

~~Foreign~~

English.

Scots.

Walshmen

Cornishmen

BRutane, is an Iland in the Ocean Sea, scituate right ouer against France: one part of which Isle English men doe inhabite, an other parte Scottes, the thirde part Walshmen, and the fourth part Cornishmen. All they either in language, conditions, or lawes, doe differ among themselues. England is the gretest part, which is deuided into xxxix. Countries, which we call Shires: Whereof ten (that is to say) Kent, Sussex, Surrey, South-hampton, Barkshire, Wiltshire, Dorsetshire, Somersetshire, Douonshire, & Cornwall, doe conteyne the first part of that Ilande, which part bounding towards the South, standeth betwene the Thames & the Sea.

xxxix. Countries.

England

alias Counties or Shires.

From thence to the Riuer of Trent, which passeth through the middest of England be xvi. Shires, whereof the first vi.

Y. Division

(standing Eastward) are Essex, Middlesex, Hartfordshire, Suffolke, Northfolke, and Cambridgeshire. The other ten which stand more in the Middle of the Countrie are these: Bedforde, Huntington, Buckingham, Oxforde, Northampton, Rutland, Leicester, Notingham, Warwike, & Lincolne. After these there be vi. which border Westward vpon Wales, as Glocester, Hereford, Worcester, Shropeshire, Staffordshire, and Chester. About the middle of the Region, Darbishire, Yorkeshire, Lancashire, and Cumberland. On the left hand towards the West is Westmerlande. Against the same is þ Bishoprike of Durham, and Northumberland, which boundeth vppon the North in the Marches of Scotland. These shires be deuided into xxii. Bishoprikes: Canterburie, Rochester, London, Chichester, Winchester, Salisburie, Exceter, Bath and Welles, Worcester, Glocester, Hereford, Couentrie and Lichfield, Lincolne, Ely, Norwich, Oxforde, Peterborow, Bristow. And this is the prouince of the Archbishop of Canturburie, which is the Primate of all England, with Wales. Yorke, Durham, Chester, and Carlile, is the other Prouince of

Bishopriks .22.

Arch. Bish. of cant. Primas totius Angl.

the

the Archbishop of Yorke, which is another Primate of England. The Ocean Sea doth bound England the first part of Brutan, East and South; Wales and Cornwall West. The ryuer of Twede deuideth England and Scotland North. The length of the Islande beginneth at Portsmoth in the South part, and endeth at Twede in the North, containing 320. Myles.

Archbish. of yorke Primas Angliæ.

21°.

Scotland, after the ouerthrowe of the Pictes, began at the Riuer Twede, and so meeting at the Riuer Tyne.

Scotland another part of Brutane.

Therefore the length of Scotland from Twede to the furthest coast, is esteemed to be 480. myles; But as Scotland is longer than England, so it is narrower. The said Ryuer of Twede separateth the Marches from Northumberlande the furthest countrie of England, the chiefe Towne whereof is Barwicke, nowe in possession of the English. The westerne limite of Scotland whilom was Cumberland, which the Ryuer of Selue deuideth from Annandal. Betweene these two Regions the Cheuiot Hilles appeare. Next to the marches Picland bordereth, bounding vppon the East. The most famous Townes be Dunbar,

Its Length.

Cheviot Hills.

See Mordens Geography. Rectified page. 23.

Haddington, Leith, Northbarwicke, and Edenbrough the Kings seate. The same Citie the ryuer called the Frith) doth water and passe by: The same riuer againe diuideth from Loughdean a countrie adioyning called the Fife, in which countrie are many townes, as Donfermile, Cupre, but the notable town of S. Andrew specially, famous for the vniuersitie, and Sea of the Archbishop. On the other side toward the Irishe side Northwarde, is Nidisdalia, so called of the Riuer that passeth thereby, where be the townes of Douglasse & Donfrie. Upon the south adioyneth Galloway, where is the Towne called Cos well, and the auncient Temple of Saynt Ninian. By that standeth the country of Haricta once renowmed, with the Towne Haricton, whereof perchaunce it toke the name. About Haricta towardes the West, is Elgonia, bordering vpon the Ocean, wherein is the lake Lomunde, which is verie broad and large, contayning many Ilands, scituate at the foote of the mountayne Grantshayn, eight myles frō the Castle of Donbriton. A good space on this side Grampius riseth the riuer of Taus, the greatest of all Scotland, taking his name of Atholia

and

Edenbo=
=rough.
River Frith.

St. Andrews
sea of ye
Archbish:
& K. Charles
ye First was
borne at
Donfermile.

× Donbritons
castle is ye
strongest
in all
Scotland.

and Calidonia, a Lake from whence it springeth, which falling by many places, but chiefly by S. Johns towne, and lastly by Dunde, and there breaketh into the Germaine sea. Against Taus is Anguise, and is diuided from Fife. To the same vpō the North adioineth Atheles. On the other side Argile sheweth it selfe, being full of Lakes, whose vttermost bounds streach so far, as Ireland, about which the promontorie or forcland, called lands hed, standeth.

Betweene Argatele and Olgouia Westward lyeth the country of Sterling. Here the forrest of Calidonia began on the left side, there likewise is ẏ castle of Calindone scituate by Taus, called Doucheldine. From a litle hil of the forrest riseth Clwid.

Of that riuer the Dale was called Gloteuale, which countrie that Riuer runneth by, and in the same is the Citie of Glasco, a goodly vniuersitie. Agayne towards the East is ioyned the Countrie of Anguish & Merne, vpon the sea coast, wherein Fordune by scituation is very strong. Of the same side of Scotland, is the Countrie of Marre, garnisheth with a Citie called Aberdone, standing betweene the two riuers of Dona & Dea. Then followeth Morrey

Glasco is also an Archbish: see. ~ ~.

which the two notable riuers do cõpasse about, called Nea & Spea. At the mouth of the last riuer, standeth ỳ Towne of Elgis: But in the middle part standeth the broad Countrie of Rossia. The breadth of the Iland is scant xxx. mile ouer, which defended with three promontories like towers, repelleth the great waues and Surges of the Sea: and inuironed with two gulfes, which those promõtories do inclose, the entries be quiet and caline, & the water peaceable. The strait of the land is at this day called Cathanes, coasting vppon the Sea Deucalidon.

About Scotland in the Irish Seas are xl. Ilands, many of these in length at least are xxx. myles, but in breadth not aboue xii. Amongest them is Iona, beautified with the Tombes of the Scottish Kings. Beyõd Scotland towards the North be the Iles or Dichades, which be xxx. in number, the principal of which Ilandes is Panonia.

Beyonde the Dichades standeth Thule in the frosen sea now called Iseland.

The other part Northerne, and full of Mountaynes, a verie rude and homely kinde of people doth inhabite, which are called

e
y
Scotch. K. buryed at Iona.

Thule of old, is now called Iseland.

7 Redshanks.

called the Redshankes or wild Scots. And thus much for Scotland.

30. Wales the third part of Brutane.

Wales lyeth vpon the left hande: which like a promontorie or foreland, on euery side is compassed with the mayne sea, except it be on the South East part with the Riuer of Seuerne, which diuideth Wales frō England. Therefore Wales is extended from the towne of Chepstow, where it beginneth by a straight line a little aboue Shrowsbirie, euen to Westchester Northward. Into that part so many of the Brutans as remained aliue after the slaughter and losse of their countrie, at the length did repaire, where partly through refuge of the mountaines, & partly of the woodes and marshes, they remayned in safetie: which part they enioy is this daie. There be many townes and strong Castles, & foure Bishoprikes. The first is S. Dauids, an other is Landaff, the third Bangor, and the fourth S. Asaph, which be vnder the Archbishop of Canterburie. The Walshmen haue a language from the Englishmen, which as they say doth partly sound of the Troyan antiquitie, and partly of the Greeke. And thus much of Wales.

4. Bishops in Wales. all vnder ye Archbish: of Canter.

Cornwall. Cornwall begynneth on that side which standeth toward Spaine Westward: toward the East, it is of breadth fourescore and ten myles, extending a little beyonde S. Germains, scituate on the right hand vpon the Sea coast, where the greatest breadth of that countrie is but xx. Miles. It bordereth vpon Englād west, South, and North: the maine sea is round about it: it is a verie barren soyle, but there is great plentie of Lead & Tin: their tongue is far dissonant from English, but is much like to the Walsh toug, because they haue many wordes common to both tongues. Cornwall is in the Diocesse of Excester, which was once worthie to be counted the fourth part of the Iland, for the contrarietie of the language.

Broad 90. Miles.

Lead & Tin.

Thus much of the particular discription of Britan. The forme of the Iland is Triquetra, hauing three corners, or three sides: two whereof, that is to say, the corner toward the East, and the other towarde the Weste (both extending Northwardes) are the longest. The thirde, which is the South side, is farre shorter than the other: for the Iland is greater of length than of bredth. The right corner of which Iland

East-

Eastwarde, is in Kent at Douer & Sandwich. From whence to the thirde angle, which is in the North in Scotland, is vii. hundreth myles. Againe, the length from this corner at Douer in Kent to the vttermost part of Cornwall, being S. Michaels mount, is supposed to be three hundreth myles. From this lefte angle being the West part of Cornwal, which hath a prospect towardes Spaine, to the North angle in the further part of Scotlande, the length is 800. myles. So the circuit or compasse of the Iland is 1800. myles.

THE RACE OF THE Kings of Brutane: & in the Margent are placed the yeares before Christes byrth, when euery king began their raignes, till *Cunobilinus* in whose time Christ was borne: and then the yeares from his byrth are placed

yeares before Xt.

BRute the sonne of Siluius (following, as heretofore, the common receyued opinion) after a long and wearie iourney with his Troyans, arriued in this Iland, at 1108.

Brute Lands at Totnes in Deuonshire.

Troynouant now London.

a place now called Totnes in Deuonshire, the yeare of ỳ world. 2855. the yere before Christes natiuitie 1108. wherein he first began to raigne; and named it after his owne name Brutan: hee buylded the Citie of new Troy, now called London: he diuided the whole land among his three sonnes. Vnto Locrine his eldest sonne he gaue the middle part called Loegria: to Camber Cambria: to Albanact Albania: hee deceased when hee had raigned 24. yeares.

1084. LOcrine, raigned xv. yeares: he chased the Hunnes which inuaded this realme, & pursued them so sharpely, that many of them with their king were drowned in a Riuer, named Humber. Locrine had to wife Guendoline, daughter to Corineus Duke of Cornwal, by whom he had a sonne named Madan: hee also kept Estrild, by whom he had a Daughter named Sabrine: but Guendolin gathering a great power, fought with king Locrine, and slue him. She drowned Estrild with her Daughter Sabrine in a Riuer called Seuerne.

How Humber tooke that name.

Seuerne. Sabrine.

1064. Guendoline a Queene.

GUendoline discreetly ruled xv. yeres, & left the land to her Sonne Madan.

Madan

MAdan was deuoured by wilde wolues, when he had raigned xl. yeres.

MEmpricius slewe his brother Manlius, taking the wiues and daughters of his Subiectes: but was destroied of wolues, when he had raigned xx. yeres.

EBlanke was a founder of Alcluid in Scotland. He made the Castell of Edenbrough, and of Bambrough: he builded Kayblanke now called Yorke. he had raigned lx. yeres.

BRutus surnamed Greenshield, raigned xii. yeres. and was buried at Yorke.

LEil builded Carelle. nowe called Cestria: hee raigned xxv. yeres.

RUdhudibras builded Canterburie, Winchester, and Shaftsburie. Hee reigned xxix. yeares.

BLadud, who had long studied at Athens; brought Philosophers to keepe scholes in Britain: for the which hee builded Stamford, he builded: Bath, and presumed to flie, but brake his necke, when he had reigned xx. yeres.

LEire, builded Caire Lair, nowe called Leicester. He had three daughters, Gonorell, Ragan, and Cordelle. Which Cordelle succeded him in the kingdome, when

1049
The King deuoured by Wolues. 31.

1009
A traitor to his brother deuoured of wild beasts.

989
yorke built.

929

917
carrick built.
Chester

892
winton built

863

Stamford an Vniuersitie.
Bath.
The king attempteth to flye.

844
Leicester built.

when hee had reigned xl. yeares.

805 Cordila queene. CYdila was sore vexed by her two Nephewes, Morgan of Albanie, and Conedagus of Camber, who cast her in prison: where she slue her selfe, when she had raigned fiue yeares.

800 MOrgan warred on his Nephew Conedagus, that was king of Camber: but Conedagus slew Morgan, and then was king of all Britaine: he raigned xxxiii. yeares.

766 Bloud rained. Sa. p. 32. Rome builded. RJuallo, in whose time it raigned bloude three dayes: And then a great mortalitie caused almost desolation. He raigned xlvi. yeares. Rome was builded 356. yeares after Brute arriued in this lande.

721. GArgustus, a common dronkard, whereof followed other vices, raigned xxxviii. yeares.

684 SCicilius the brother of Gurgustus, raigned xlix. yeares.

636 IAgo, Cousin of Gurgustus, raigned xxv. yeares.

612 Kimmacus raigned liiii. yeares.

559 Gorbodug, raigned lviii. yeares.

496 The brother slue the brother. FErrex with his brother Porrex, ruled Britaine fiue yeares: they fell at ciuill discorde for the souereigne dominion; in

which

which Ferrex was slaine, and Porrex afterwards was killed.

MVlmutius Dumwallo, constituted good lawes, which long after were called Mulmutius lawes. He gaue priuiledges vnto Temples, and ploughes, and began to make the foure notable wayes in Britaine. He raigned xl. yeares. 441

Mulmutius/B. lawes.

BElinus and Brennus diuided this Isle of Britaine. Vnto Beline was appointed England, Wales, and Cornwall. Vnto the other the Northpart beyonde Humber. This Brennus rayled warre against Beline, but in conclusion, Brennus went amongest the Galles, where, for his excellent qualities, hee was their soueraigne captaine, with whom he passed into Italie, sacked Rome & he made the Hauen called Belines gate: after he had reigned xxvi yeares, he died. 401

Belinus made Belines gate.

GArgumstus subdued Denmarke, and in his returne met with a fleete comming from the partes of Spaine, which were seeking for habitations, to whō the king granted the Isle of Ireland to inhabite. He reigned xix yeares. 375

Ireland inhabited.

GWinthelinus had to Wife a noble woman named Wercia: She deuised certaines 356

In Brennus his time liued Manlius Torqu: Capitolinus, who saued ye Capitol being awaked by ye noyse of a Gander.

Merciã laws the third. taine lawes, which long time were name Mercian laws. He reigned xxvi. yeares.

330 The Pictes inhabited the marches. CEcilius reigned vii. yeares, a peopl called Picts, arriued here in Brutane and possessed those parties, which now b the Marches of both Realmes, England and Scotland.

323 KImarus raigned three yeares, and was slayne as he was hunting.

321 ELanius, was King of Brutane nine yeares.

311 A Monster. MOrindus, in whose time out of the Irish seas came a wonderful monster, which destroied much people, wherof ẏ king hearing, would needs fight with it, by whõ he was deuoured whẽ he had rained 8. yeres.

The king deuoured.

303 Grantham builded. GOrbomannus raigned xi. yeares. Hee builded Grantham.

292 The king depriued. ARchigallo extorted frõ men their goods to inrich his treasure: for which cause he was depriued when he had raigned fiue yeares.

296 Elidurus raigned fiue yeares.

282 ARchigallo restored, ruled the people quietly and iustly ten yeares.

272 × ELidurus after the death of his brother, raigned not passing two yeres, but that his yonger brother Vigenius tooke and

× Reigned 3. Times. ~~.

cast

cast him into prison.

VIgenius raigned seuen yeeres, and Peredurus raigned after two yeares: hee builded the towne of Pickering. 270 The towne of Pickering built.

ELidurus, the thirde time raigned foure yeares. 261

Gorbonian raigned x. yeares. 258

Morgan guided the Realme xiiii. yeares. 248

EMeriauus when hee had tyrannously raigned seuen yeares, was deposed. 234

Iuall gouerned peaceably xx. yeares. 227

Rimo gouerned this Realme xiii. yeares. 207

Gerimcius raigned xx. yeares 191

CAtillus raigned ten yeares; he hung vp all oppressors of the poore. 171 A good example. Fory Poore.

Coilus quietly raigned twentie yeares. 161

PDyer a vertuous Prince, raigned fiue yeares. 141

CHirenius, through his monkeinesse, raigned but one yeare. 136

Fulgen his sonne raigned two yeares. 135

Eldred raigned but one yeare. 133

Androgeus likewise raigned one yeare. 132

Marianus raigned three yeares. 131

ELud a great Astronomer raigned fiue yeares. 136

Dedantius raigned fiue yeares. 124

Deonus raigned in the land ii. yeares. 120

Gurginius

118 Gurginius raigned three yeares.
115 Merianus was king two yeares.
113 Bladunus gouerned two yeares.
111 Capetus raigned three yeares.
108 Dunnus ruled this lande two yeares.
106 Silyus raigned two yeares.
104 Kledgabredus raigned ten yeares.
94 Archemalus was king two yeares.
91 Eldelus raigned foure yeares.
88 Rodianus was king two yeares.
86 Redargius raigned three yeares.
83 Samulius raigned two yeares.
81 Peniſellus was king three yeares.
78 Pyrrhus ruled this land two yeares.
76 Capoyus was king two yeares.
74 Dinellus gouerned foure yeares.
70 Helius reigned not full one yeare.
66 LUd repaired the citie of new Troy, and buylded, on the Weſt part thereof, Ludgate, leauing after him two ſons, Androgeus & Theomancius: who being not of age to gouerne, their Vncle Caſſibelan obtained the crowne. London toke the name of Lud, and was called Ludſtone.

Lud repaired London.

58 CAſſibelanus ruled ſix. yeares. In the eight yeare of his raigne Julius Ceſar ſayled into Britane, where at the firſt being wearied with an harde and ſharpe bat-

Cæſar his first voyage into England.

battaile, and after with sodaine Tempest, and his naute almost destroyed, he returned againe into Fraunce: the next spring (which was the yeare before Christ 51.) he passed the Seas againe with a greater armie. But whiles hee went towardes his armies on lande, his shippes lying at anker, with force of tempest were destroyed, so that xl. were lost. Upon lande also his horsemen at the first encounter were banquished. At the second conflict he put the Brutanes to flight. From thence hee went vnto the Riuer of Thames, on the further side whereof Cassibelanus with a great multitude of people was keeping the bankes, but not being able to resist the force of the Romanes, London submitted it selfe to Cesar, deliuering vnto him hostages: which example also the other cities folowed: wherby Cassibelanus was constrained to agree, that Brutane should become tributarie to the Romanes. Then Cesar like a conqueroir, with a great nũber of prisoners sailed into Fraunce, and so to Rome. Cesar builded the castels of Douer, of Canterburie, Rochester, and the Towre of London.

Theomantius raigned quietly 23. yeres.

The second voyage of Cæsar. viz. 51. 31

Vespasianus.

London submits it selfe to Cæsar. viz. Vispasianus. 31

England tributarie to the Romans.

The Castels of Douer, Canterbury, & the Towre of London builded. 37

14 CUnobelinus, the sonne of Theomantius, raigned xxxv. yeares. In the xiiii. yeare of his raigne, Christ our Sauiour was borne.

From this place following, the yeares from Christ his birth are placed in the margent.

An. Christi. 1 IEsu Christ, very GOD and man, was borne in the 42. yeare of the raigne of Augustus, he began to preach the 15. yeare of Tiberius, and suffered his passion the 18. yeare of the same Tiberius.

21 GUiderius, for that hee thought the Romanes had their tribute wrongfully, he denied to pay ẏ same: he raigned 23. yeres.

44 Southhampton. ARuiragus slue Hamon neare to a hauen of the sea, and threwe him gobbet meale therein: Wherfore it is now called Southhampton. He raigned 28. yeares.

(vii) Nero. + Claudius the Emperour sayled into Brutane, he subdued vnto the Empire the Iles of Orcades, and those that lye in the Ocean sea beyond Brutane.

63. First Christians in Englande. The yeare after Christes birth 63. came into Brutane Joseph of Aramathie and 11. other Christians, who builded them a Chappel

31. yeares after Xts Death. ~.
Mordens Geogr: page. 16. ~~.

Chappell in the Isle of Avalon, and after was there buried, which place being since increased and newly builded, was named Glastenburie. *in Sommersetshire.*

MArius was ordeyned king, the Picts accompanied with the Scotts inuaded Brutane, vnto whom Marius gaue inhabitance in the further parte of Scotlande. He raigned 53. yeares. 73

CDilus, brought vp among the Romans, payed the tribute truly, builded the towne of Colchester, raigned 55. yeares. 124 Colechester built.

LUcius sent his Embassadours to Eleutherius Bishoppe of Rome, desiring him to sende some deuout and learned men, by whose instruction both he and his people might be taught the faith and Religion of Christ: whereof Eleutherius being very glad, sent with them Fagauus and Deruuianus, by whose diligence Lucius & his people were baptized and instructed in the faith of Christ. 28. Temples were made cathedrall churches, and Bishoppes placed, as Flamines before had beene: London, Yorke, and Carlion, were made Archbishops. Lucius raigned xii. yeare. 179 England receiued the Faith. *Duuianus. alios.* Londõ, York and Carlion, made Archbishops. *Fugacius & Damianus.*

SEuerus Emperour in Brutane, caused a Trench to be cast from sea to sea, the 194. *Philip de Comines. pag. 85.*

Emp. Seve-rus did at yorke.

length of xxii. myles. Hee deceased at Yorke in the xviii. yeare.

212 ANtonius Bassianus dyed in the vi. yere of his raigne.

290 CArausius tooke vpon him in Brutane, and vii. yeares after Carausius was slayne by Alectus. Saint Alban, suffered martyrdome vnder Diocletian & Maximian, in the yeare of our Lord. 293.

Carausius vsurpeth in Brutane.

x 292 ALectus then kept Brutan by the space of three yeres, and was subdued by Asclepiodatus.

s. Alban Martyr.

299 ASclepiodatus slewe Gallus the Romaine captaine in the Citie of London, neare vnto a brooke, into which brooke he threwe him, by reason whereof, it was called Gallus brooke: Coil tooke on him the kingdome of Brutane.

301 Coil.

305 COnstantius began to raigne, possessed Africa, Italy, Fraunce, and Brutane.

306 COnstantin the great, sonne of Constantius and Helen, was created Emperour in Brutane: hee established the Gospell in his Empire, and after him al Emperours were Christians. Hee left behind him three Sonnes, to wit, Constantinus, Constans, and Constantius.

Constantine ye Greate.

Con-

COnstantinus attempted warre against his brother, and was slayne. 337

COnstans then ruled in Brutane, which hee had administred with great iustice: but was slayne. 340

COnstantinus then had the regiment of Brutane himselfe alone, enioyed the Romaine Empire. 353

IVlianus (called the Apostata) began his raigne ouer the Empire, an earnest aduersarie of Christian Religion. After him succeeded in the Empire Iouinian. 362

VAlentinian was Emperour, hee by his deputie here in Brutane made sharpe warre vpon the Pictes and Scots. 365

GRatian was then created Emperour. 375

Maximus here in Brutane vsurped the title of the Empire, whereupon assembling all the men of war and youth of the Realme, he passed into Fraunce, expelled the French men out of Armorica, & placed therein Brutanes vnder Conon, of whom euer since it hath beene called Brutane the lesse. Litle Brutane in Fraunce.

VRsula, with the eleuen thousande virgins sent into litle Brutane to be married, were slayne.

Emp. Seuerus dyed at yorke.

length of xrii. myles. Hee deceased at Yorke in the xviii. yeare.

212 ANtonius Bassianus dyed in the vi. yere of his raigne.

290 CArausius tooke vpon him in Brytaine, and vii. yeares after Carausius was slayne by Alectus. Saint Alban, suffered martyrdome vnder Diocletian & Maximian, in the yeare of our Lord. 293.

Carausius vsurpeth in Brutane.

x 292 ALectus then kept Brytan by the space of three yeres, and was subdued by Asclepiodatus.

S. Alban Martyr.

299 ASclepiodatus slewe Gallus the Romaine captaine in the Citie of London, neare vnto a brooke, into which brooke he threwe him, by reason whereof, it was called Gallus brooke: Coil tooke on him the kingdome of Brytaine.

301 Coil.

305 CDnstantius began to raigne, possessed Africa, Italy, Fraunce, and Brytaine.

306 CDnstantin the great, sonne of Constantius and Helen, was created Emperour in Brytaine: hee established the Gospell in his Empire, and after him al Emperours were Christians. Hee left behind him three Sonnes, to wit, Constantinus, Constans, and Constantius.

Constantine ye Greate.

Coil=

COnstantinus attempted warre against his brother, and was slayne. 337

COnstans then ruled in Brutane, which hee had administred with great iustice: but was slayne. 340

COnstantinus then had the regiment of Brutane himselfe alone, enioyed the Romaine Empire. 353

IVlianus (called the Apostata) began his raigne ouer the Empire, an earnest aduersarie of Christian Religion. After him succeeded in the Empire Iouinian. 362 Iulian the Apostata. Iouinian.

VAlentinian was Emperour, hee by his deputie here in Brutane made sharpe warre vpon the Pictes and Scots. 365

GRatian was then created Emperour. 375

Marinus here in Brutane vsurped the title of the Empire, whereupon assembling all the men of war and youth of the Realme, he passed into Fraunce, expelled the French men out of Armorica, & placed therein Brutanes vnder Conon, of whom euer since it hath beene called Brutane the lesse. Maximus. Litle Brutane in Fraunce.

VRsula, with the eleuen thousande virgins sent into litle Brutane to be married, were slayne.

365 HOnorius, ỳ son of Theodosius succeeded after his father in the Empire: but Gratian, a Britan, taking vpon him to gouerne Britaine, was immediatly slayn, and Constantine was elected gouernour.

408 THeodosius succeeded in the Empire, and made Valentinian his cousin fellowe therin. At this time Britaine with the foresaide warres, was so impouerished of able men, that it could not withstande the inuasions of the Picts and Scots, wherevpon they requiring aide of Aetius the captaine of the Romane armie, he sent them certaine men of warre out of France, who manfully chased awaye the Picts and Scots, & raysing a wall betweene the prouince and the enimie, returned. After their departure, the Picts and Scots inuaded the Britans againe, forraied the countrie, and destroyed the inhabitants, whereupon there was sent new aide out of France, and a wall was made of stones. But shortly after ỳ Scots and Picts made greater rodes into Britaine than euer hertofore. For the Romans being troubled with warres in Fraunce and Italie, neglected the defence of Britaine. This happened about the sixtenth yeare of Theodosius the yonger, the

yeare

yeare of Christ 443.

The ende of the Romanes gouernment in Brutane, which had continued 483. yeares.

AFter this, the Brutanes continuing a while in doubtful warre with the Picts and Scots, elected Vortiger.

VOrtiger being King, such a plentie of corne and fruite happened, as the like had not beene seene in many yeares, which plentie caused idlenesse, gluttonie, and lecherie. There followed such a great pestilence, that the liuing scantly sufficed to burie the deade. Also the Scots and Picts in most cruell wise spoyled the land: wherthrough Vortiger was forced to send for aide of foreine landes. And in three large shipps there came out of Germanie three sortes of people, Englishmen, Saxons and Iutes: Hengest and Horsus, two brethren being their Captaines, vnto whome was giuen the Ile of Thanet to inhabit, by their manhood in many battels. Vortiger vanquished and droue backe the Picts and other enimies: whereby Hengest came in such fauour, that Vortiger married his daughter Rowan, a maidē of wōderful beutie, for whose sake ẏ king was diuorced frō his

447 Gr. Plenty.

Pestilence.

Saxons sent for.

Saxons entred this land

Hengist & Horsus. ye Capt.

Vortiger diuorced.

his lawfull wife: after which time the Saxons dayly increased.

The Britans considering the dayly repaire of the Saxons, shewed to their king the ieopardy that might thereof ensue, but all was in vaine: Wherefore, they depriued him, when he had raigned vii. yeres: and ordeined to their king, his eldest sonne Voztimer.

Vortiger deprived.

454 The king poysoned.

VOztimer pursued the Saxons: & vanquished them. Untill at length he was poysoned by his stepmother, after he had raigned vi. yeares.

460

VOztiger obteyned againe the kingdom, and shortly after Hengistus entred the land with a number of Saxons: but when he heard of the great assemblie, that the Britanes made against him, he treated for peace: shortly after, the Saxons trayterously slew on the plaine of Sarisbury, iiii.C.lx. Barons and Earles, and tooke the king prisoner, constraining him to grant vnto them Kent, Sussex, Suffolke & Norfolke. The Hengist began his dominiō ouer Kent: and sending for more Saxons made warre vpon the Britanes.

Barons slain at Ambresbury.

First kingdome of the Saxons.

Aurelius Ambrose, and Uther, made warre vpon Voztiger, and burned him in

Vortiger burned.

his

his castell in Wales, when he had secondly raigned vi. yeares.

AVrelius Ambrose, second Son of Constantine, hasted him with an armie towards Yorke, against Occa sonne of Hengist, where he discomfited and toke prisoner the saide Occa. He caused the great stones to be set vpon the plaine of Sarisburie, in remembrance of the Britaines that were slaine there. 466

A Saxon subdued the countries of Southerie, Sommerset, Deuonshire, and Cornwall, which after was called the kingdoome of South Saxons. 2. The second kingdome of the Saxons.

The kingdome of the East Saxons began vnder duke Uffa, which conteyned Norfolke and Suffolke. Aurelius dyed of poyson when he had raigned thirtie two yeares. 3. The third kingdom of the Saxons.

VTher Pendragon was crowned king. 498

He was enamored vppon Igrene the dukes wife of Cornwall, and on her he begate Arthur. He raigned eighteene yeares, and was buried at Stonehing.

ARthur the sonne of Uther Pendragon, was crowned king of Britaine. Hee fought twelue battailes against the Saxons, he constituted the order of the rounde 516 K. Arthurs Round table.

see comm=
=nes p. 106.

Table, into which order hee onely receiued such of his nobilitie as were most renowned for vertue and chiualrie.

K. Arthur buryed at Glasten-bury.

While Arthur was occupied in his wars beyond the Seas, Mordred, to whome hee had committed the gouernment of Brutane, confederating himselfe with Cerdicus king of the west Saxons, traiterously vsurped the kingdome: of which treason when relation came to Arthur, hee speedily returned, pursuing him into Cornewall, gaue him battaile, where Mordred was slaine, and Arthur being deadly wounded, was conueied to Glastenburie, where hee dyed, and is buried, after hee had raigned sixteene yeares.

Mordred slaine.

542 CONstantine, kinsman to Arthur, was ordeined king.

Aurelius, a Brutane, raising mortall war against Constantine, siue him when he had raigned three yeares. Hee was buried at Stonehing.

545 AUrelius Conanus king of Brutane, imprisoned his vncle, which was right heire to ẏ crowne. He raigned thirtie three yeres.

The 5. & 6. kingdomes of the Saxons.

The kingdome of Northumberland began vnder a Saxō, named Ida. This prouince was first diuided into two kingdōs: the

the one was called Deyra, the which conteined the land from Humber to Tyne: the other Bernicia, which included the countrie from Tyne to the Scottish sea.

Northumberlands. divided into 2. Kingds.

V Dtiporus, the son of Conanus, was ordeined king of Brutane, a vicious king and cruell tyraunt, who put from him his wife, and kept her daughter for his concubine: in diuers battailes hee discomfited the Saxons. Hee reigned foure yeares. 578

Incest.

M Algo Conanus gouerned the Brutans, slue his first wife, and took his brothers daughter. 581.

wives murthind.

Ethelbert, king of the Saxons in Kent, gane battaile to Ceaulinus, king of the west Saxons: in which fight were slaine two dukes of Ethelberts, and himself with his people chased.

The first war between the Saxons in this Realme.

C Areticus ruled the Brutanes; his subiects, moued the Saxons (with Gurmundus king of Ireland) to make warre vppon Careticus, in such wise that hee was faine to take the towne of Cicester, where they assaulted him so sore, that hee with his men fled from thence into Wales. When hee had raigned three yeares, Gurmund builded Gurmondchester. 586

See Phil. de Comin. pag. 152.

Gurmundchester builded.

Ethel-

588

EThelfridus gouerned Northumberlande, who made such continuall warre vpon the Britanes, that it is thought hee slewe moe of them than all the other Saxons. By this crueltie, the faith of Christ was almost vtterly extinguished in Britaine, many were chased out of the Iland, the rest remained in Wales, and the Saxons obteyned the whole dominion of this Iland: sauing a parte of Scotland, which was subiect to the Picts and Scots.

The Saxons had the whole possession of this realme.

596. S. Gregorie sent Augustine, Melitus, Iustus and John, to preach the christian faith to the Angles: which were first receiued of Ethelbert king of Kent, whom they conuerted to the faith, with diuers of his people. This Ethelbert began to build S. Augustines in Canterburie, Paules church in London, and saint Andrewes in Rochester. Sibertus king of East Saxons, builded Westminster.

Austin came into England

S. Austins at Canterburie.

S. Paules in London, S. Andrewe in Rochester, S. Peters at Westminster buylded.

Cadwane duke of Northwales, was made souereigne of the Britanes, who gaue strong battaile to Ethelfride king of Northumberlande, and forced him to intreat for peace: he reaigned xvii. yeares.

1613

The kingdome of Mercia began vnder the Saxon Penda: which Lordship conteyned

The 7. kingdome of the Saxons.

teyned Huntingtonshire, Herefordshire, and Glocestershire. At that time raigned in diuers partes of this lande, vii. kings. Paulinus builded the great Church at Lincolne. He began the Cathedrall church at Yorke, named S. Peter.

Seuen kingdomes in Brutane. 31

Lincolne Minster.

S. Peters at Yorke builded.

635.

CAdwalline the sonne of Cadwane began his raigne ouer the Britanes. Hee warred strongly vpon the Sarons, and made Penda king of Mercia tributarie to him: he raigned xlviii. yeares, and was buried at London.

Sigebart king of East Angles, sent for Felix out of Burgundie, to preach ỳ faith: he made this Felix bishop of Dunwich, & by his counsell he erected diuers scholes.

Dunwich.

Honorius Archbishop of Canterburie diuided his prouince into Parishes.

The Prouince of Canterburie, deuided into Parishes.

Atheldrith the Queene, began the Monasterie at Ely.

Ely.

Wedulfe builded the Abbey of Walmesburie.

Penda king of Mercia, warred vppon Oswalde king of Northumberlande, and slewe him in battaile.

Oswaldslawe. slaine.

Kenewalcus king of west Sarons, builded the bishops sée of Winchester.

The bishops see of Winchester. 3.

Benet the Monke, and maister of the reuerend

Glasing 3.

brought first into Englād.

The Abbeys of Abbingdō, of Chertsey, and of Barking builded.

reuerende Beda, brought first the craft of glasing vnto this land.

Cissa begaune to builde the Abbie of Abingdon, and Erkenwalde bishop of London builded the Abbies of Chertsey, and of Barking.

Glocestr. Mon.

Peterborough

Osrike duke of Glocester, founded the monasterie of Glocester.

Peda the sonne of Penda, and Seruulfus of Mercia, were the first founders of Peterborowe.

685

Cadwalladar was ordeined king of Britaine, and ruled onely three yeares. Hee was the last king of Britaine. And this land after his time was called Anglia, & the inhabitants thereof Angles or Englishmen, and the Britans were called walshmen, which name was giuen them by the English Saxons who vsed to call all men walshmen that be straungers vnto them. This happened after the entring of the Saxons, vnder their leaders Hengest & Horsus, in the time of Vortiger 236. yeares.

The Ilande called vniuersally Englande.

I will

I will nowe speake chiefly of the West Saxons, because (in the processe of time) they subdued the other Kings & brought this land again to one Monarchie.

Philip de Commines calls this Ine here Ewe or Evas. p. 129.

INe reigning among the West Saxons, maintained such warre against the Kentish Saxons, that hee constrained them to seeke meanes of peace.

687

Peter pence first to Rome.

This man builded ẏ colledge of Welles and the Abbie of Glastenburie, he also paied the Peter pence first to Rome. When he had gouerned the West Saxons by the space of 37. yeares, hee gaue vp his royall power, and went to Rome. Anno 701. Ethelredus king of Mercia obteined a byshops sea to bee in the Citie of Worcester. Anno 711. Edilwach king of the South Saxons, gaue to byshop Wilfride the Isle of Selsee, wherein the said Wilfride builded a Monasterie, and became the first byshop of the prouince.

Welles and Glastenbury Abbie built.

Kingdome forsaken.

Worcester a Bps see made.

Selsee. an Isle made A Monastrie.

726

EThelard was king of the West Saxons, in whose time the reuerend Beda was famous. This Beda for his learning & good life was renowmed in all ẏ world: he compiled lxxviii. bookes, and deceased,

Beda. Venerabilis at this time was famous

All-

An. 734. Ethelarde reigned xiiii. yeares.

740 CUthred was king of West Saxons, he reigned xvi. yeares. Anno Regni. 6t dyed.

A. Beda.

757 SIgebert king of West Saxons, cruell towardes his subiectes, was depriued of all kingly authoritie, and lastly, wandring in a woode, was slayne of a Swineheard: he reigned not one yeare.

Crueltie. See phil de Comines. p. 128.

757 KEnulphus appeased certaine murmurs and grudges that were among the people, for the deposing of his predecessour Sigebert. Hee founded the Cathedrall Church of Welles, in Anno 766.

The king slaine.

Welles. Cath founded.

As hee haunted a woman, which hee kept at Merton, hee was slayne by the kinseman of Sigebert. When he had reigned xxix. yeares, hee was buried at Winchester.

Kenulphus slaine.

786 BRithricus, of the bloude of Cerdicus, was made king of West Saxons, and ruled xvii. yeares. In his time it rayned bloude, which falling on mens cloathes, appeared like crosses. Ita. Comines. p. 130.

It rained bloud. See page 9. 12th 54.

Offa dyke. Offa, king of Mercia, builded the Abbey of S. Albons, he chased the Brutanes into Wales, & the vtter boundes of Mercia, which is now called Offa dyke.

S. Albons.

Anno 800.x The Danes arriued in the Isle

x Philip de Comines. says Anno. 788. Nono Anno Regni Brithnei, pag: 130.

Isle called Portland, but by the puissance of Bithricus, and other kings of the Saxons, they were compelled to voyde the lande. Bithricus was poysoned by his wife Ethelburga, for which deede the nobles ordeyned that from thencefoorth the kings wiues should not be caled Queenes nor suffered to sitte with them in places of estate.

The Danes first entred this land.

The king poysoned by his owne Queene.

Kenulfe king of Mercia, builded the Abby of Winchcombe.

Winchcombe.

802

EGbrichus the Saxon, obteyned the gouernement of West Saxons, he tamed the Welshmen, & vanquished Bertulphus king of middle England, he raigned 37. yeares and was buried at Winchester.

839

ADelnulfus, the sonne of Egbrichus began his raigne ouer the more parte of England: there came a great armie of the Pagan Danes, with 250. shippes into the mouth of Thames, and so to London, and spoyled it. Adhenulfus came against the foresaide Danes, and had of them an honourable victorie.

London spoyled.

Adhenulfus sent his sonne Alfred to Rome, at whith time, Pope Leo the fourth consecrated him king.

Adhenulfus did make the x. parte of his

kingdome free from all tribute and seruice to the king, he raigned xviii. yeares, and was buried at Stonehing.

857 Enecest. ADhelbalde raigned two yeare and a halfe, he presumed to his fathers maryage bedde, and was buried at Shireburn.

860 Winchester spoyled. ADhelbrict brother to Adhelbalde, toke vnder his dominion Kent, Southerie, and Southsex. In his time the Pagans spoiled the citie of Winchester, he raigned v. yeares, and lyeth at Shireburne.

866 ETheldred brother to Adhelbrict, was slaine by the Danes when he had raigned v. yeares, and was buried at Winborne.

Hinguar and Hubba ouercame the prouince of the Northumbers. Hinguar sayled into the East parte of Englande, toke Edmonde the king of that prouince, being constant in the faith of Christ, who first beaten with batts, then scourged with whippes, yet still calling on the name of Jesus Christ, his aduersaries shotte his body ful of shaftes, and stroke off his head.

Edmonde king of England martyred. Constant in Xts Faith.

Chastitie before beautie preferred. Ebbe Abbesse of Coldingham, cut off her nose and vpper lippe, & perswaded all her sisters to doe the like, that they being odible to the Danes might the better kepe

their

their virginitie, in despite whereof the Danes burned the Abbey and Nunnes.

Nunse Abby wer burnt for y. honesty.

AElfrede the fourth sonne of Aethelwolphe, receiued the gouernment of the whole Realme, and fought many sharpe battailes against the Pagans. He restored and honourably repayred the citie of London (after it had beene amongst other Cities destroyed with fire, and the people killed vp,) he made it habitable againe, the xxix. yeare and vi. moneth of his raigne departed this life, and is buried at Winchester in the Monasterie of his foundation. He founded a Monasterie of Monkes at Ethelingsey, and another for Nunnes at Shaftesbury. Hee ordeyned the hundreds, and tenthes: hee ordeyned common schooles of diuers sciences in Oxenforde, and turned the Saxon lawes into English, with diuers other bookes. Hee diuided the twenty foure houres of the day and night into three partes: he spent eight houres in writing, reading, and praying, eight in prouision for his bodie, and eight in hearing and dispatching the matters of his subiectes.

872.

London newly builded.

Hundreds & Tenths ordained.

Vniuersitie in Oxforde.

He kept 8. howers every day for writing. Reading. Praying.

EDward surnamed Senior, ye son of Aelfred, was anointed king: he builded Her

900

ford, an other towne at Witham in Esser. He builded a newe towne against the olde towne of Notingham on the Southside of the Riuer of Trent, & made a Bridge ouer the sayd riuer betweene the two townes. He subdued the kings of Scotland, and of Wales: he also builded Thilwall: & repaired Manchester: he was buried at Winchester when he had raigned xxiiii. yeres.

Thilwall built. Manchester repaired.

† ADelstane, after Edwarde his father, was crowned at Kingston: He brought this lande into one Monarchie, for he expelled the Danes, and quieted the Welshmen. He caused them to pay to him yearely for a tribute twentie pounde of gold, 3000. pound of siluer, and 2500. heade of Nete, with houndes and haukes to a certaine number. He conquered Scotlande: He raigned xv. yeares, & lyeth at Malmesbury. Guy Earle of Warwicke slewe Colbrond y Danish giant in Hide meade, nigh vnto Winchester.

First brought in here Monarchie

Colbrand y Danish Giant slaine by.

Guy of Warwicke.

940 EDmund, brother of Adelstane, tooke on him the gouernance of this realme, who was slaine, when he had raigned v. yeres, and was buried at Glastenbury.

946 EDred succeeded Edmund his brother: Hee tooke on him but as a Protectour,

but

but afterwards he was crowned at Kingstone, he quieted and kept in due obeisance the Northumbers and Scots, and exiled the Danes. He raigned ix. yeres, and was buried in Winchester.

EDwine succeeded his vncle Eldred, hee was crowned at Kingston. In the selfe day of his Coronation, hee rauished his own kinswoman, the wife of a noble man: and afterward slewe her husband. Which act, and for banishing Dunstan, he became odible to his subiectes: and was depriued when he had raigned foure yeares. 955 A bominable Lecherie. The king depriued.

EDgar brother to Edwine, was crowned at Bath. He was so excellent in iustice, and sharpe in correction of vices, that neuer before his dayes was vsed leisse felonie by robbers, or extorcion by false officers. He chastised ye great negligence, & vicious liuing of the clergie. He prepared a great nauie of 3600. ships, which he disposed in three parts of this realme, and had souldiers alwaies prest and readie against the incursions of forreine enemies. King Edgar hauing restored and newe founded xl vii. Monasteries, which before his time had beene destroyed, confirmed the Monasterie of Worcester, which Oswalde 959 King crowned at Bath. Worcester.

then Bishop of Worcester, by the kings consent had inlarged and made in the Cathedrall Church of that shire.

Ramsey founded. Alwinus Alderman Earle of Castangle, founded the Abbey of Ramsey.

King Edgar raigned sixteene yere, and was buried at Glastenburie.

975 The king murthered. EDward the sonne of Edgar, was crowned at Kingston, by the counsell of his stepmother Elfrede: he was trayterously murthered, when hee had raigned three yeares. Buried at Shaftel burie.

978 ETheldred the sonne of Edgar, was crowned at Kingston. But because hee came to the kingdome by killing his brother, he coulde neuer get the good will of the people. A great parte of the Citie of London was burnt. *See comming. 1666.*

King Etheldred erected the bishoppike of Exceter: hee caused all the Danes in England to be slaine. In reuenge whereof, Swaine king of Denmarke, inuaded England with fire and sworde. Etheldred died when he had raigned 38. yeares, and was buried in Pauls Church in London.

1016 Edmund Ironside. EDmund the sonne of Etheldred succeeded in the kingdome, who was surnamed Ironside: & whiles betweene him and Cani-

2. Kings hand to hand fight for ye Title of ye Kingd:

Canutus striuing for the empire, many bloudy battels were fought, the kings themselues attempted to fight hand to hand for the title of the kingdome, in which combat after long and doubtful fight, they both being wearied, fell to a couenant to deuide the same. Edmunde not long after was slaine by the treason of one Edricke of Straton, Edricke making vaunt therof to Canutus, Canutus answered, saying: and thou shalt die as wel thou art worthie: and straight waies the traytor was tormented to death, and cast into a ditch.

England diuided.

Edricus a Traytour.

Treason rewarded.

see. ph. com: p. 172. 173.

1018

CAnutus the Dane challenging all England to himselfe, slue the brother of Edmonde, hee procured to haue giuen him in mariage Emma the Widowe of king Ethelred, who at that time was with Edward, and Alured her sonnes in exile with Duke Richarde in Normandy. Shee did beare Canutus a sonne of his own name: by this affinitie and aliance, the Danes become of the more strength and power. Hee subdued the Scottes, whereby hee was king of Englande, Scotlande, Denmarke, and Norway. Hee founded the Monastery of Saint Edmonds Burie. When he had raigned twentie yeares hee

The Danes possessed all England.

Mariage made vpon condition.

Canutus king of 4. kingdomes.

S. Edmunds bury builded

C.4. deceased,

deceassed, and was buried at Winchester.

1038 HArold Harefoote vsing the force of the Danes that dwelt in Englande, inuaded the Realme while his brother Hardicanutus gouerned in Denmarke.

See. phil. de com: p. 177.

And not being vnmindfull by whose aid he came to the kingdome, rewarded the Danes with great dignitie, in this realm: he constrained his mother in Law Emma to flie and prouide for her selfe: he tormented to death Alured the sonne of Emma, which she had by king Etheldred, who that time was come out of Normandie to visit his mother. He raigned three yeares, died at Oxford, & was buried at Westminster.

Herold a tyrant.

Emma and her children banished.

1041 HArdicanutus, sonne of Canutus & Emma, as soone as hee had gotten his fathers kingdome, fetched his mother out of exile. And in reuenge of displeasure that was done to her, and of the murther of his brother Alured, he commanded the carkas of Harold to be digged out of the earth, and to be throwen into the Riuer of Thames, where by a Fisher it was taken vp and brought to the Danes, who buried it in a Churchyard, which they had at London. In the middest of his ryppes he departed this

Emma out of Exile.

Harolds dead body throwne into Thames.

S. Clementes Church

x. being at a feast or wedding at Lambith, supposed to be poysoned. Com. p. 179.

this life, the third yeare of his raigne, and was buried at Winchester.

without Temple bar.

1043

Dane gelt.

Alias: Edwardye Confessour.

EDward the sonne of Etheldred, was crowned at Winchester, he released the tribute of 40000. pounde, called Dane gelt, which the English people from the beginning of ye raigne of the Danes, was compelled to pay to their king euery yere: he tooke to wife Edgitha, the daughter of Earle Godwine, who because she brought him forth no children, neither was there any hope that she should beare any, he sent for home into Englande his nephew Edwarde, the son of king Edmund his brother, who brought with him Agatha his wife, Edgar, Margaret, and Christian, his children borne in Panonia, where hee liued but a while. Thus Edwarde being disapoynted, both of his nephew and his heire, pronounced Edgar the outlawes sonne to be heire of the kingdome, but because this Edgar was within age, by his testament he made Harold the son of Godwine Regent, vntil the yong Edgar should be of age to receiue the kingdome: notwithstanding, he immediatly after the death of Edward, pronounced himself king, which thing shortly after brought destruction

Editha was barreine.

both to himselfe and to all England. This Edward raigned 23. yeares, 6. moneths and odde dayes: he was buried at Westminster, which he had newly builded. In the same day Harolde the eldest sonne of Godwine, hauing obteined faith of the nobilitie tooke the crowne.

1066 The yeare of our Lorde beginneth heere at Christmasse.

Williams conquerour cousin to king Edward by the mothers side.

HArold gaue to yong Edgar the Earledome of Oxford: But Harold the king of Norway, assaulted Englande, both by sea and lande. Whose attempt whiles Harolde of England prepared to withstande, William duke of Normandy, came into Englande with a well appointed armie, alleaging that by right and title it was due to him by the gift of king Edward his kinsman, and also by oath established betwixt Harolde & him. He landed at Pemsey, the 28. of September. Harolde notwithstanding he was bare of men by reason of the battaile that hee had fought against the men of Norway, yet hearing of Williams comming, went straightwaies against him. Both armies being brought into array the battaile was fought, wherein great slaughter of English men was made. And the Normanes gate the victorie on the xiiii. of October. King Harolde was

conquered Harold. x + octob. = ye. 14. the. 1066.

was smitten through the braynes with an arrowe when he had raigned ix. moneths, and was buryed in the Priory of Waltham, which he had builded. Harolde slaine.

THus endeth the raigne of the Saxons, who had nowe continued sometimes in warres with the Brutanes, then with the Danes, and now with the Normans, the space of sixe hundred yeares.

VERSES.

A thousand sixe and sixtie yeare
it was as we doe reade:
When that a Comete did appeare,
and English men lay dead:
Of Normandie, Duke William then,
to England ward did fayle,
Who conquerd Harold with his men,
and brought this lande to bale.

WIL-

WILLIAM CONquerour.

Anno regni 1

WIlliam duke of Normandie, surnamed Conquerour, Bastard sonne of Robert the first, Duke of that duchie, and cousin germane vnto king Edwarde: After the battaile at Hastinges, came to London, where with great ioy hee was receiued, both of the cleargie and people, and crowned on Christmas daie, which date by the Historiographers of that time was accounted the first of the yeare following, and so named 1067. but after the account of England now obserued, the yeare beginneth not till the 25. of March following.

1067.

Christmas-Day was at this time reckoned by Historians New years-Day.

This yeare through the great suit & labour of William the Bishop of London, King William graunted the Charter and liberties to the same William Bishoppe, and Godfrey Boytgrene, and all the Burgeis of ỳ same citie of London, in as large

forme

some as they enioyed the same in ꝑ time of saint Edwarde before the conquest, in reward whereof the same Citizens haue fixed on his graue being in the middest of the great West Isle of Saiute Paules Church in London; this Epitaphe following.

Wherefore the Maior and citizens of London repaire to Paules.

TO William a man famous in wisedome & holines of life, who first with Saint Edward the king and Confessour being familiar, of late preferred to be Bishop of London, and not long after for his prudencie & sincere fidelitie admitted to be of his counsell with the most victorious Prince William king of England of that name the first, who obteyned of the same, great and large priuiledges to this famous Citie, The Senate and citizens of London to him hauing wel deserued, haue made this.

KIng William, besieged Exceter, which the citizens and other Englishmen held against him.

Exceter besieged.

King William gaue to Robert Cummin the earledome of Northemberland, against whom the men of the countrie did arise & slue him, with 900. of his men, and

An. 2. 1068. Erle of Northumberland slaine.

King

Earl. of Nor-
thumb. Re-
venged by
Conq.

king William came afterward vpon thē, and slewe them euery one.

Anno. 8.

1069 AGelricus Bishop of Durham, being accused of treason, was imprisoned at Westminster. The Englishmen that were fled out of England, hauing Edgar to be their captaine, returned out of Scotland, & sodainly set vpon the garisons that king William had set at Yorke, put thē to flight, slew them, possessed the citie, & pronounced Edgar to be king: but not long after king William came with a great army, and recouered the citie, constreyning Edgar to returne againe into Scotland. Such a dearth was in England, that men did eate horses, cattes, dogges, and mans flesh.

anno reg. 4.

Mans flesh good meate.

1070 KIng William bereued al the Monasteries & Abbeys of England, of their gold & siluer, sparing neither chalice no shrine.

Monasteries rifled.

anno reg. 5.

1071 The castle of Ledes in Kent was builded by Creneken, and the castle of Oxforde by Robert de Oley, two noble men that came into Englande with William the Conquerour.

anno reg. 6.

Castel of Ledes and of Oxforde.

1072 IN a counsell holden at Windsor, the primacie of the Church of Canterbury ouer the Church of Yorke was examined, and approued.

Yorke subiect to Canterburie.

anno reg. 7.

King

King William with a great power inuaded Scotlande, and forced Malcoline to doe hym homage and fealtie. 1093 anno reg. 8.

Gregory the seuenth Pope, excommunicated all committers of Simony, and remoued married prestes from executing of diuine seruice, whereof rose great troubles in England. 1074 Married Priests remoued. anno reg. 9. 31

King William caused a castle to be builded at Dyrham, & Earle Waltheothus of Northumberland to be beheaded at Winchester, he sailed into Britaine, & besieged the castel of Dolens, but preuailed not. 1075

Walter Bishop of Durham, bought of king William the erledome of Northumberland, wherein he vsed such cruelty, that the inhabitants slewe him. Bishop murdered. anno reg. 10.

The earth was hard frosen from the kalends of Nouember to the midst of Aprill. Gr. Frost. 1076 anno reg. 11.

Vppon Palme Sonday about nowne, appeared a Blasing starre neare vnto the Sunne. 1077 anno reg. 12. A Blasing star

Malcoline king of Scotts, wasted Northumberlande, slewe many, and tooke a great pray. 1078 anno reg. 13.

Truslin Abbot of Glastenbury, in his Church caused three Monkes to be slaine, and xviii. men to be woumded that their 1079 Murder.

bloud

wind & Earthquake.

blood ran from the Altar downe the steps.

anno reg. 14

This yeare was great wind on Christmas day, a great earthquake & roarings out of the earth, the vi. of Aprill.

1080

anno reg. 15.

Henry Earle Ferrers founded a church within his Castle of Tutbery.

1081

anno reg. 16

Tutsbery.

Alwine Childe, a citizen of London, founded the monastery of saint Saviour at Bermondsey in Surrey.

1082

Bermondsey.

anno reg. 17.

King William caused inquirie to bee made, howe many acres of lande were sufficient for one plough by the yeare, how many beastes to tylling of one hide, how many Cities, Castles, fennes, granges, townes, riuers, marshes and woods, what rent they were by yeare, and howe many Knights or souldiers were in euery shiere: all which was put in writing, and remayneth at Westminster.

1082

Acres of land numbred.

anno reg. 18

Domes-Day-book.

1084

A great taxe anno reg. 19.

King William tooke homage & oath of allegeance of all England, & tooke of euery hide of lande vi. s. & then sailed into Normandy.

1085

When the Normans had accomplished their pleasure vppon the English men, so that there was no nobleman of that nation left to beare any rule ouer them, it was brought to passe, that for the space of more

than

than thirtie miles, good profitable corne ground was turned into a chase for wilde beasts. Remingus Bishop of Dorchester remoued his Sea to Lincolne, where hee builded a new Church. New forrest. Bishoppe at Lincolne.

There was a great water flood, so that hils were made soft and consumed, and with their fall ouerwhelmed many villages. an regni. 20. 1086 water floods

King William builded Battaile Abbie in Sussex, another at Selbe in Yorkshire, the third at Cane in Normandie, in the which he was buried. He gaue great priuiledges to Saint Martines le graund in London. Battaile Abbie & Selby Abbie. S. Martine le graund.

In a prouince of Wales called Rose, was found the Sepulchre of Gawen vpon the sea shore, who was sisters sonne of Arthur the great king of Britaine, being in length 14. foote. King William beeing at Roane in Normandie, went with a great armie into France, spoiling all things as he passed. Last of all hee burned the Citie of Meaux, with our Ladie Church and two anchors that were inclosed there. The king cheered his men to forde the fire, and came himselfe so neere, that with the heat of his harneis he gat a disease. Also the an. regni. 21. 1087 Bones found of one who was in length 14 foote.

kings horse leaping ouer a ditch, did burst the inner parts of the king, with the paine whereof hee was sore afflicted, and returned to Roane, where shortly after he ended his life, The ninth daie of September, in the yeere of our Lord 1087. when hee had raigned 20. yeeres, 8. moneths, and 16. dayes: hee was buried at Cane in Normandie, & had issue by Matilde his wife, daughter to Badlwin Earle of Flanders: Robert Curthose, vnto whome hee gaue Normandie, Richard that dyed young, William Rufus, vnto whome hee gaue England, & Henrie, to whom he gaue his owne inheritance and treasure. Daughters, Cicilie Abbas of Cane, Constance married to Alane earle of Buitane, Adale wife to Stephen earle of Bloys, Margaret promised to Herold king of England, and Alianor betrothed to Alfonse king of Galicia.

King William died.

K. William had 4 sons, & 5. daughters.

Philip de comines. page. 18. vol. 2d.

William Rufus.

WIlliam Rufus, the third sonne of William Conquerour, began his raigne the 9. daie of September, in the yeere of our Lorde 1087. hee was varia-

Gluttonye
Pride.

variable, inconstant, couetous, and cruell: he burdened his people with vnreasonable taxes, and what he thus got he prodigally spent in great banqueting and sumptuous apparell.

1088
The nobles rebell.

Odo Bishoppe of Bayon and Earle of Kent, with his brother Robert Earle of Mortayne and Hereforde, and almost all the Nobles of Englande raysed warre agaynst king William, and woulde haue had Robert his eldest brother to be King: but William by fayre wordes pacifying some of the principall conspirators, besieged the residue in the castell of Rochester, and lastly ouercame them.

Canterbury repaired.

Lanfranke Archbishop of Canterburie deceased, hee renued the great Church of Canterburie, he repayred the walls of that Citie, builded two hospitals, the one of Saint John, the other at Harbaldowne. He restored the church of Rochester.

anno reg. 2.
1089.
Hospitall of S. John and Harbaldowne

King William making warre agaynst his brother Robert Duke of Normandie, at length agreement was made betweene them, that if one of them dyed without issue, the other should succede in the inheritance.

anno reg. 3.
1090
K. William made warre against his brother.

Malcoline king of Scottes did homage

Scots did homage.

to king William.

A great tempest fell on Saint Lukes daie, speciallie in Winchcombe, where a great parte of the Steeple was ouerthrowen. And in London the winde ouerturned 606. houses, and the ronke of Bow Church in Cheape, wherewith some persons were slaine.

A great Tempest.

606. houses ouerturned.

an. regni. 4.

1091

New castell Sarisburie.

King William builded the new Castell in Tine. Osmond Bishop of Sarisburie founded the Cathedral Church of Sarisburie.

In England fell wonderfull abundance of raine, and after insued so greate frost, that horses and cartes passed commoulie ouer great riuers, which when it thawed, the Ice brake downe many great bridges.

An. regni 5.

1092

Great frost.

Kings of Scots slaine.

Malcolme king of Scots comming into England, was sodeinly slayne with his sonne and heire, by Robert Mowbrey Earle of Northumberland. John Bishop of Welles, by pointing the kings handes transposed his Bishops sea to Bath.

Bishopricke at Bath.

An. regni. 6.

1093

Carlile repaired and the Castell builded.

King William builded againe the Citie of Carlile, which was destroyed by the Danes 200. yeeres before: he also builded a Castle there, and out of the South parts of England sent men to inhabite. This

yeere

yeere was a great famine, and so great a mortalitie, that the quicke were scant able to burie the dead. Famine. Mortality.

The Welchmen spoiled the citie of Gloucester with a parte of Shrewsburie, and won the Isle of Angleley. Welchmen woon Angleley.

The Bishoricke of Thetford was translated to Norwich. An. regni 7. 1094

King William with a great power entered Wales, but not beeing able to folow the Welchmen amongst the hilles, hee builded two Castles in the borders and returned. Bishopricke at Norwich. King William inuaded Wales.

Great preparation was made by the Christians to goe against the Infidels at Jerusalem, Peter the Hermite being their first leader, & after Godfrey of Bulleine. An. regni 8. 1095 Going to Ierusalem.

Robert Duke of Normandie tooke his iourney towards Jerusalem, and layde Normandie to gage to his brother king William for 16666. pounds of siluer. An. regni 9. 1096 Normandy pawned. An. regni 10.

All the lands that sometime belonged to Earle Godwin, by breaking in of the sea, was couered with sands, and therefore is yet called Godwin sands. 1097 Godwyn sands. Anno regni 11.

King William in Normandie gaue himselfe to warres, so that with exactions and 1098 Exactions. Tributes.

anno reg. 12.

tributs he did not onely shaue but flea the people of England.

1099 Ierusalem wonne.

The Christians tooke the Citie of Ierusalem placing there a king & a Patriarch.

Westminster hall. 100 foote wide for K. Rufus.

After king William was come out of Normandie, hee kept his courte at Westminster in the newe Hall, and hearing men say it was to bigge, he answered, this hall is not bigge ynough by one halfe.

King William being a hunting, worde was brought him that his people were besieged in Maine, he forthwith tooke shipping, though he were vehemently perswaded to the contrarie, for that there was at that time a great tempest, to whome hee answered, he neuer heard that any King was drowned. At this time he got more honour than euer he did in all his life, for he chased his enemies and returned with victorie.

A Couragious Word of William Rufus.

an. regni. 13.

In this Sommer blonde sprang out of the earth at Finchamstede in Barkeshire.

Blonde.

1100 King William slaine.

King William on the nowrowe after Lammas day, hunting in the newe forest, Sir Walter Tirell shooting at a dære, vnawares hit the king in the brest that he fell downe deade and neuer spake worde:

his

his men, and specially that knight gate them away, but some came backe againe, and layde his bodie vpon a Colyars cart, which one lame beast did drawe vnto the Citie of Winchester, where hee was buried. He raigned twelue yeres, xi. moneths lacking eight dayes. Hee gaue vnto the Monkes called Caritate, in Southwarke the great new Church of S Sauiour of Barmonds eye, and also Barmonds eie it selfe. He also founded a goodly hospitall in the Citie of Yorke, called Saint Leonardes, for the sustentation of the poore. K. Rufus was buryed in ye Church of St. Peter & St Paul at Winchestr. Phil. de Com. vol. 2d. p. 30

Rufus his dead Body laid in a Colyars cart. but. Philip de comines sayes in a Horse-Litter.

Henrie Bewclarke.

1100

HEnry brother to William Rufus, and the first of that name, for his learning called Bewclark, began his raigne in the v. day of August, the yeare of our Lorde 1100. hee restored the state of the clergy, all waged the grieuous paimentes, reduced againe S. Edwards lawes, reformed the old vntrue measures,

anno reg. 1.

Measures reformed Vino, now called a yarde. 31

ye first yard.

and made a measure by the length of his arme, which was called Ulno.

S. Iohns by Smithfield.

Iordan Bisset Baron, founded the house of Saint Iohn of Ierusalem, neere vnto London by Smithfield. The same Iordan gaue xiiii. acres of grounde lying in the

Clarken wel.

field next adioyning vnto Clarken wel, to build thereupon a house of Nunnes.

Robert Duke of Normandie the kings eldest brother, which was now returned from Ierusalem, made war for the crown of England: but by mediation a peace was made, on condition that Henry should paie three thousand markes yeerelie to Duke Robert, and if the one died without

1101 An. regni. 2.

issue, the longer liuer should inherit. Winchester and Glocester was burnt.

Winchester and Glocester burnt.

1102 Norwich. an. regni. 3.

The Cathedrall Church of Norwich was founded by Herbert Bishop of Norwich. The Priory and hospitall of Saint Barthelmew in Smithfield was founded by a minstrell named Reior. Rojar.

Hospitall of S. Barthelmew.

1103 an. reg ii 4.

Robert Duke of Normandie comming into England, through the subtilty of king Henrie his yonger brother, released to him the tribute of three thousand markes of siluer.

Yonger brother begileth the elder.

1104

Great mallice was kindled betweene the

the two brethren, Robert & Henrie, where- An. regni 5.
upon deadly warre insued. There appea-
red about the Sunne foure circles and a
blasing Starre. 1015
An. regni 6.
Eudo, sewer to king Henrie, founded the Saint Iohns
monasterie of Saint John in Colchester. in Colche-
ster.
Robert Duke of Normandy came to his
brother, and friendly desired him to beare 1016
brotherly loue toward him, but king Hen- An. regni 7
rie feeling his conscience accusing him, for Elder bro-
obteyning the kingdome by defrauding of ther seeketh
his elder brother, and fearing men more fauor of the
than God, first he reconciled the Nobles of yonger.
the Realme with faire promises, and then
pursued his brother into Normandie, Chanty-
where betweene them were many sore bat- cruety.
taules fought, but at the last the valyant
man Robert was taken. The first Cha-
nons entered into the Church of our La- S. Mary ouer-
dy in Southwarke called Saint Marie ry.
Ouerie, founded by William Pount-
large Knight, and William Dancis Nor-
manes.
King Henrie returning into England, 1017
brought with him his brother Robert, and An. regni 8.
William of Morton, and put them in per-
petuall prison, from whence shortlie after,
Duke Robert deceiuing his keepers, sought

D. Roberts eyes put out by his brother

to escape, but he was taken as he fled, and by his brothers commandement had his eies put out, and then kept straiter till his dying daie.

The priory of the Trinitie in London builded

The Church of the holy Trinitie within Aldegate of London, was founded by Mathild the Queene.

Flanders drowned

1108

Flemings sent into wales. anno reg. 9.

A great part of Flanders was drowned by breaking in of the sea, which caused many Flemings to come into England, at length by ỳ kings appointment they tooke vpon them ỳ possession of Rosse a prouince in Wales.

1109 anno reg. 10.

Henrie Emperour of Rome, required to haue Maude the kings daughter giuen him in marriage, which was granted, and the king tooke three shillings of euery hide of land through England.

Taxe.

Ely a bishoprike.

The king translated the Abbie of Ely into a Bishoprick.

1110 anno reg. 11.

A Bastard first Earl of

King Henrie made Robert his bastard sonne the first Earle of Glocester, who after builded the Castles of Bristowe and Cardif, with the Priorie of Saint Iames in Bristow.

Castles at Bristow and Cardife.

S. Iames at Bristow.

1111 anno reg. 12.

King Henrie went into Normandie to make warre against the Earle of Angiew, and spoyled the whole Countrie.

This yere was a great mortalitie of men and

and moreyn of beasts. 1112

The Citie of Worceter was all burnt. anno reg. 13.

The 10. of October the riuer of Medway 1113
by no small number of miles, did so fayle anno reg. 14.
of water, that in the midst of the chanell 1114
the smallest vessels and boates could not anno reg. 15.
passe. The selfe same daie the Thames did Thames and
suffer the like lacke of water, for betweene Medway dry
the tower of London and the bridge, not ed vp.
onelie with horse, but also a great number
of men and children did wade ouer on foot,
which defect of water did indure the space
of two dayes.

Chichester was burnt, many stormes Chichester
and a blazing starre. brent.

In March was exceeding lightening, A blasing
and in December thunder and haile, and starre.
the Wine at both times seemed to be tur-
ned into bloud. 1116

1117

Mawde the Queene of England died, anno reg. 18.
and was buried at Westminster: she buil- 1118
ded an hospitall neere vnto London with- Matilds hos-
out Oldborne, which now is the Parishe pitall.
Church of Saint Gyles in the field. anno reg. 19

The order of the Templers knights be- Knights of
gan. Anno Regni. 19. the Temple.

Many sore battailes were foughten in 1119
France and Normandie, betweene Henry anno reg. 20

king

1120 An. regni 21 The kings children drowned.

king of England & Lodowicke the French king.

King Henrie hauing tamed the French men, and pacified Normandie, returned into England, in which voyage William Duke of Normandie, and Richard his sonnes, and Marie his daughter, Richard Earle of Chester and his wife, with many noble men, and to the number of 160. persons were drowned.

1121 anno reg. 22

1122 anno reg. 23 Glocester burnt.

King Henrie married Adelisia the duke of Louains daughter.

The Citie of Glocester was burnt.

1123 anno reg. 24 Warwike with the Colledge.

Henrie Earle of Warwike and Margaret his wife, founded the Colledge of Saint Marie in the Towne of Warwike.

1124 anno reg. 15 Coiners punished.

Waleran Earle of Mellent is taken in Normandie by king Henrie, and hee with many other are imprisoned at Roane.

The king caused all the coyners of England to haue their prime members cut off, and also their right hande, because they had corrupted the coine.

1126 anno regni 27. Maud, The Empres returned into England.

Henrie the Emperour being deade, Mawd the Empresse returned into England.

1127 anno reg. 28 S. Oseth.

Richard

Richard Bishoppe of London found-
ded the Monasterie of Saint Olethe in
Essex.

1128
anno reg. 29

At this time men had such a pride in
their haire, that they contended with wo-
men in length of haire.

Men ware haire like women.

King Henrie held a counsel at London,
wherein it was graunted him to haue the
correction of the Cleargie, so the king toke
infinite summes of money of Priests, and
suffered them to doe what they would.

1129
anno reg. 30

King Henrie gaue his Daughter the
Empresse vnto Geffrey Plantagenet erle
of Angion.

1130
anno reg. 31

The citie of Rochester was sore defaced
with fire.

1130
anno reg. 32
Rochester burnt.

The king made a Bishoprieke of Car-
lile.

1133
anno reg. 33.
Carlile a bi-
shopricke.

Mawde the Empresse did beare vnto
Geffrey Plantagenet Earle of Angiou a
sonne, and named him Henrie.

London burnt. 34

A great fire beginning at Gilbert Bec-
kets house in West cheape, consumed a
great part of London, from thence to Al-
gate.

Henrie Bloys Bishop of Winchester
builded the hospitall of Saint Crosse, nere
vnto Winchester.

1133
anno reg.

More-

Worcester brent.

1134 anno reg. 35. Robert Σ shorthose dyed.

1135 an. regni. 36. Death of king Henry.

Worcester was sore defaced with fire.

Maud the Empresse brought foorth a sonne named Geffrey. Robert Courta Caisse, or short thigh, king Henries brother died in the castel of Cardife, and was buryed at Glocester.

King Henry remayning in Normandy, deceased the first day of December, anno 1135. when he had raigned 55. yeares 4. moneths: his bowels, braynes, and eyes, was buried at Roan, the rest of his bodie Σ poudred with salt, and wrapped in Buls hides was buried at Reding an Abbey of his foundation. Hee founded a Priory at Dunstable, & builded the castell of Windsor with a colledge there.

His body was pow-dred wth salt & wrapt in Buls hides. He dyed by a fall from his horse. others say his surfeted on a Lāprey see. com: p. 41. vol. 2d.

King Stephen.

An. regni 1. Anno Christi 1135.

Teuen Earle of Boloine, son to the Erle of Bloys, and Adela William Cōguerors daughter, & nephewe to king Henrie the first, claimed ẏ kingdome the second day of

of December, anno 1135. and was consecrated at Westminster on the xxvi. of December. This was a noble man and hardie, of passing comely fauour and personage, he excelled in marciall policie, gentlenesse and liberalitie towarde all men, although he had continuall warre, yet did he neuer burden his commons with exactions.

Continuall warre yet no Exactions or Taxes.

Fire which began at London stone, consumed Eastwarde to Aldegate, and westwarde to Paules Church.

Fire at London.

1136

King Steuen besieged the castell of Exceter a long time, which Baldwine de Riuers held against him: but at length when they within the Castell wanted necessarie things to liue by, they compounded.

Exceter besieged. anno reg. 2.

1137

King Stephen passed the sea to subdue Normandie, where hee tooke many cities and strong Castles.

Saint Andrew in Rochester was burnt, with all the Citie.

Rochester.

The Archbishoppes sea in Yorke, Saint Maries without the walles, and an Hospitall, with 39. other Churches was burnt.

S. Peters in Yorke.

Also Saint Peters Church at Bath, and all the Citie was burnt.

The citie of Bath burnt.

The

anno reg. 3.

1138

anno reg. 4.

Battaile of the standard

The Nobles sent for Mawd the Empresse, promising her the possession of the Realme, according to their oath made to her. Dauid king of Scots purposing to recouer the crowne of England for the Empresse, inuaded Northumberland, whereby Thurstane Archbishoppe of Yorke, the Scots had an ouerthrow, and were slaine aboue ten thousand.

1139

1140

The Empres returned into England, anno reg. 3.

Robert Earle of Glocester returned into England, with his suter the Empres and a great armie, which arriued at Portsmouth.

Nottingham spoiled. anno reg. 6.

Robert Earle of Glocester with a great power inuaded the towne of Nottingham, and spoyled it: the townsmen were taken, slaine or burnt in the Churches, wherevnto they fled.

1141

Lincolne besieged.

King Stephē taken. anno reg. 15

King Stephen besieged Lincolne, against Rainulph Erle of Chester, but Robert Erle of Glocester came with a great power and rescued the same, chased the kings armie, and tooke him prisoner, he was had to Glocester, & after to Bristow, and there committed to prison. The Empresse reioycing at this her good hap, departed from Glocester, and came to Cicester, from thence she went to Winchester, where

where the Citie with the crowne of the Realme was deliuered into her hands.

Earle Robert being pursued was taken at Stobbridge with Earle Warren & many other, at length through mediation of friends a peace was concluded, that ỳ king should be deliuered to his kingdome, & the Earle to his libertie.

Gawfride de Mandeuill Earle of Essex, founded the Abbie of Walden, & Sir William de Mountchet founded ỳ Abbie of Stratford Langthorne.

King Stephen hearing the Empresse to lie at Oxford with a great power, came and besieged her a two moneths space. Earle Robert with Henrie Ioune to the Empresse, landed at Warham, where hee besieged the Castell, which was defended by Hubert de Lucie, who at length yeelded the same. In the meane time the Empresse seeing that she was voide of all helpe, clothing her selfe and her companie all in white, vpõ a night went ouer the Thames a foote, which was then hard frosen. That night she went to Walingforde. And the Castell of Oxford was yeelded to ỳ king. William of Ypre founded Boxley Abbie in Kent.

Thempresse obteineth the crowne. 31

Earle of Gloucester taken.

King Steuen restored.

Abbeies of Walden and stratforde.

1142

ỳ Empr. Mand & scape.

Warham castell besieged & ỳ Thames Frozen.

Thempresse flyeth. all in white ouer ỳ Thames.

anno reg. 8.

1143

anno reg. 9.

Boxley.

King Stephen tooke Geffrey Maundeuile Earle of Essex at S. Albones, which Geffrey could not bee set at libertie till hee had deliuered the tower of London, with the Castles of Walden and Pleey. When the Earle was thus spoiled of his holdes, hee tooke the Church of Ramsey, and fortified it.

anno reg. 10.

1145 King Stephen besieged Wallingford, but could not preuaile. The Earle of Chester was reconciled to the king, and was at the siege with him, but shortly after whi hee came to the Court, the king lying at Northampton, he was taken and kept prisoner till he had rendred the Castle of Lincolne and other fortresses.

Wallingford besieged.

anno reg. 11

1146

anno reg. 12

1147 Earle Robert deceased, and was buried at Bristow.

anno reg. 13.

The Empres went into Normandie.

The Empresse beeing wearied with the discord of the English nation, went ouer into Normandie.

1148

anno reg. 14

S. Katherines

Queene Matilde builded the hospitall of Saint Katherine by the tower of London, for poore brethren and sisters.

HEnrie the Empresse sonne, went to Dauid king of Scots, of whome hee was ioyfullie receiued, and made knight.

Eng-

ENgland was full of trouble and war, set forth to fire and rapine, through the discord betwixt king Stephen, & certayne Earles that tooke parte with Henrie the sonne of the Empresse. 1150 anno reg. 16 1151

Geffrey Plantegenet Earle of Angioy and Duke of Normandie deceased, & lefte his sonne Henrie his heire.

Henrie Duke of Normandie married Elianor (whom Lewes king of France had renounced from him, and had by her a sonne named William. anno reg. 17 1152

Queene Maude deceased, and was buried at Feuersham. Empr. Maud dead. in Kent.

The king commanded the nobles to meet at Winchester, where the Duke being receiued with great ioy, the king in sight of all men adopted him his sonne, and confirmed to him the principalitie of England. anno reg. 18 Norwich increased. 1153.

The Duke receiued him in place of a Father, graunting to him all the dayes of his life to inioy the name and seate of the king.

Duke Henrie came together with the king to Oxforde, where the Earles and barons by the kings cõmandement sware fealtie to Duke Henrie, sauing the Kings anno reg. 19. King Stephē adopted K. Henrie.

honour so long as he liued.

1154 K. Stephan died.

King Stephen died the 25. of October, when he had raigned 18. yceres, 10. moneths, and odde daies. He founded the Abbies of Cogshall in Essex, of Furnes in Lancastershire, and Feuersham in Kent, where his bodie was buried.

+ [redacted] or Henry short mantle.

[redacted]. Henrie the second.

1154. anno reg. 1.

K. Henry began his Reigne Dec. 17. and was crowned y same day. 1154.

HEnrie, the sonne of Geffrey Plantagenet and Mawde the Empresse, begã his raigne ouer this Realme of England the 17. day of December, and was crowned the same day, in the ycere of our Lord 1154. he was somewhat red of face, short of bodie, and therewith fat, well learned, noble in chiualrie, wise in counsaile, vnsted fast of pro[illegible] and a wedlocke breaker.

1155 A. Promise & wedlock breaker.

William of Ipers and all the Flemmings that had flocked into England, fearing the indignation of the newe king, departed the lande, and the Castels that had beene builded, to pill the rich, and spoyle the poore, were by the kings commaunde-

ment

ment throwen downe. Lyne of the Saxons restored.

Queene Elianor did beare a sonne called Henrie after his father.

King Henrie went into Normandie, where with long siege he tooke diuerse castels. anno reg. 2. 1156 anno reg. 3.

King Henrie with an armie went agaynst the Welchmen, where hee felled their woodes, fortified the Castell of Rudland, and reedified the Castell of Basing wyrke. 1157 anno reg. 4. K. Henrie reedified castles.

Queene Elianor brought foorth a sonne named Geffrey. A new coyne was made in England. 1158 anno reg. 5.

King Henrie tooke escuage of the Englishmen, the summe whereof grew to 124. thousand pounds of siluer. 1159 anno reg. 6.

Henrie the kings sonne, not seuen yeeres old, married Margaret the French kings daughter not two yeeres olde. 1160 anno reg. 7.

Thomas the kings Chauncelor was elected Archbishop of Canterburie. Henticks

There came into England thirtie Germanes, as well men as women, who called themselues Publicanes, they denyed Matrimonie, Baptisme, and the Lordes supper: Beeing apprehended, the king caused that they shoulde bee marked with 1161 anno reg. 8.

+ Escuage quasi Scutagium Knights service.

or A Tax to maintaine wars agst Scotland & Wales.

Publicanes whipped. anno reg. 9.

with an hot yron in the forehead, & whipped, and that no man should succour them. Thus being whipped and thrust out in the winter, they died for colde.

1162 anno reg. 10

London bridge was new made of timber by Peter a Priest of Colchurch. Malcoline the Scottish king, & Resus Prince of South wales did homage to king Henrie and his sonne Henrie.

1163 London bridge made of timber.

1164 anno reg. 11.

A counsaile was holden at Claringdon, in presence of the king and the Archbishoppes, Bishoppes, Lords, Barons, &c. wherein was recognised, & by their oaths confirmed many ordinances. Thomas Archbishop of Canterburie being sworne to the same, shortly after sore repented, and fled the Realme.

1165 anno reg. 12 Earthquake.

A great earthquake in Elie, Norffolke, and Suffolke, so that it ouerthrew them that stoode vpon their feete, and made the bels to ring.

1166

Quæne Elianor brought forth a sonne named John.

The warre was renued betwixt the king of England, and the French king for the Citie of Tholose.

1167

Conan Earle of little Brutan died and left his heire a daughter named Cõstance, which

1168

which he had by the king of Scots sister, which Constance king Henrie married to his sonne Geffrey. anno reg. 15

Robert de Bolcne the second Earle of Leycester, founded the monasteries of Gerendon of Monkes, of Leycester, of Channons regular, and Eaton of Nunnes was founded by Amicia his wife. 1169 Gerendon, Leicester, and Eaton.

King Henrie caused his sonne Henrie to be crowned, as he thought to the quietnesse of himselfe and his realme, but it proued otherwise. Henrie the kings sonne crowned.

Thomas Becket Archbishop of Canterburie, the 28. daie of December was slaine by William Tracie, Reignolde Fits Urse, Hugh Mowit, and Richarde Briton knightes, Nicholas Breakespere an Englishman, was chosen Pope by the name of Adrian the fourth, hee graunted the regiment of Irelande to the king of Englande, whereuppon king Henrie tooke shippe at Penbroke, and sailed thether. 1171 Pope Adrian makes King Henrie Lord of Ireland. anno reg. 18

King Henrie the sonne, with his wife the French Kings Daughter, were both together crowned at Winchester.

King Henrie the elder was assoyled of anno reg. 19.

 1173

the death of Thomas the Archbishop, vppon his oath made that hee was not priuie to it.

King Henrie married the eldest daughter of Hewbert Earle Morton vnto his sonne John.

1174 Leicester brent. King of Scots taken. Canterburie brent.

King Henrie the elder returning into England in short time subdued his rebels, the Citie of Leycester by his commaundement was burnt, the walles and Castel raced, and the inhabitants sparkled into other Cities. The king of Scots was taken by king Henrie, lead into Normandie, where hee compounded for his raunsome. Christs church in Canterbury was burned.

anno reg. 21. 1175

King Henrie the sonne, with his brethren and other, were reconciled to king Henrie the Father.

anno reg. 22 1176. visit. Beckets Tombe

The kings of England both father and sonne went together to visite the tombe of Thomas late Archbishoppe of Canterbury. The stone bridge ouer ye Thames at London was begon to bee founded. A Cardinal and the Archbishop of Canterburie gaue 1000. markes towardes the same foundation. There chaunced some discorde betwixt the kings of Englande and

anno reg. 23 1177

Stone bridge ouer ye Thames first founded.

and Fraunce, about the marriage of Richard Earle of Poytow with the French kings daughter. anno reg. 24. 1178

Richard Lucie the kings Justiciar, laide the foundation of the conuentuall Church in a place which is called Lesnes in the territorie of Rochester. Lesnes. anno reg. 25.

The citie of Yorke was burnt. York burnt.

The Church of Saint Andrew in Rochester was consumed with fire. 1179 anno reg. 26.

The vsurers in England were grieuoulie punished. 1181 Vserers punished. 31

Geffrey the kings bastard sonne resigned the Bishoprick of Lincolne, and was made the kings Chancelor. anno reg. 27

Robert Harding a Burgesse of Bristow, to whom king Henrie gaue the Baronie of Barkley, builded the Monasterie of S. Augustines in Bristow. 1182 anno reg. 28

They of Aquitan hated their Duke Richard for his crueltie, and were minded to driue him out of the Earledome of Poitou and Dukedome of Aquitaine, and transpose those estates to his brother king Henrie the yonger, but all men looked for victorie to the young king, hee fell miserable sicke, and dyed, and was buried at Roane. 1183 anno reg. 30 Looking. K. Henrie the yonger deceased.

1184 Glastonbury burnt.

King Henrie sent many men of warre into Wales, for the Welchmen emboldened by the kings absence, had slaine many Englishmen. The Abbie of Glastonburie burnt.

anno reg. 31.

1185 Heraclius the Patriarche.

Heraclius Patriaeth of Jerusalem came to king Henrie, desiring him of aid against the Turkes, but the king because of the cruelties of his soones, was counsayled not to leaue his dominions in hazard, and to goe so farre off. This Patriarche dedicated the new Temple then builded in the West part of London.

The Empres deceased.

Maude the Empresse, mother to king Henry the second deceased, she founded the Abbie of Bordesley.

anno reg. 32

1186 Geffrey earle of Brutane dieth.

Geffrey Earle of Brutan the kings son, died and was buried at Paris, hee left issue two daughters, which he had by Constance (daughter of Conan Earle of Brutan) who also at the time of his death was great with child, and after brought forth a sonne named Arthur.

Chichester burnt.

anno reg. 33

A great Earthquake threw downe many buildinges, amongest the which the Cathedrall Church at Lincolne was rent in peeces. Chichester Citie was burnt.

Peers

Neere vnto Orforde in Suffolke, certaine Fishers tooke in their nets a fish, hauing the shape of a man, which fish was kept by Barthelmew de Glanuile Custose of the Castell of Orford, in the same Castell by the space of sire moneths and more for a wonder, he spake not a word, all manner of meates hee gladlie did eate, but most greedelie rawe fish. At length he stale awaie to the sea.

1187

A fish like a man.

wch eate raw fish it stole to sea at last.

anno reg. 34.

The towne of Beuerly with the Church of S. John there was burnt.

Beuerly brēt. anno reg. 35.

Philip the French king required that his sister which had beene kept in England 22. yeeres, might bee restored vnto earle Richard as his wife, and Earle Richard desired the same, but king Henrie denied this request, and so they departed a sunder, and got them to armour. The French king and Earle Richard pursued the king of Englande so harde, that he was forced to yeeld to all the requestes as well of the French King as of his sonne Richard, this was done at Giuors, and so departing came to Azaf, where hee fell sicke, and departed this life the firth daie of Julie, in the yeere of our Lord 1189. whē he had raigned 24. yeres, 7 mo-

Dead corpses by bleeding at nose many times disclose yr. Murthers.

Death of Henrie the second.

note yt. Richard his sonne meeting his corps K. Henryes nose burst out a bleeding.

7. moneths lacking 11. daies, and was buryed at Fonteuerard, in the monasterie of Nunnes by him founded.

Richard cuer de Lion.

RIchard the first, for his valiantnesse, surnamed Coeurdelion, second sonne of Henrie the second, began his raign and was crowned on the third daie of September, in the yeer of our Lord 1189. He was bigge of stature, with a merrie countenance, he commanded that no Jewes nor women should bee at his Coronation, for feare of enchauntments. For breaking of which commandement, many were slayne. Elianor the olde Queene, who at the commandement of her husband had beene long kept close prisoner, was nowe set at libertie.

King Richard gaue ouer the Castels of Berwike and Roxel burgh to the Scottish king, for the summe of x. M. li. he also solde to the Bishop of Durham his owne province for a great peece of money, and

treated him Earle of the same. He also fained to haue lost his signet, and then caused to be proclaimed, that whosoeuer would safelie inioy those things which before time they had inrolled, should come to the new seale. Hee gaue his brother John the prouinces of Notingham, Deuonshire and Cornewall.

In this time were many robbers and outlawes, among the which, Robert Hood and little John continued in woods, despoyling and robbing the goods of the rich. The sayd Robert intertained an hundred tall men, & good archers, with such spoiles as he got, vpon whom foure hundred were they neuer so strong durst not giue the onset. Poore mens goods he spared, abundātlie relieuing them with that which he got frō Abbyes, and the houses of rich carles. Outlawes in England. + alias Robin-Hood & little Iohn. A gentle Theef.

This yeere the Citizens of London obteyned to be gouerned by two bayliefes or shiriues, and a Maior.

Henrie Cornhill, Richard Reyner.
Henrie Fitz Alwine, Fitz Leostane.

Shriues. r
Maior. y
beginning.

King Richard betooke ỳ guiding of this lande to William Longshampe Bishop of Ely, Chancelor of England, & transported ouer into Normandie. 1190

+ It is otherwise in Phil. de Com. vol. 2. The page. 86.

Voyage to Ierusalem.

The two kings of Englande and of France met at Towers, and from thence set forward on their tourney towards Ierusalem. x with Frederick y Emp.

x Phil. de comines vol. 2d pag. 86.

The Iewes of Norwich, Saint Edmonds burie, Lincolne, Stamford, and Linne were robbed. And at Yorke to the number of fiue hundreth, beside women and children, entered a tower of the Castell, which the people assayling, the Iewes cut the throates of their wiues and children, and cast them ouer the walles on the Christians heads, the residue they locked vp, and burnt both the house and themselues.

Iewish cruelty.

anno reg. 2.

William, Bishoppe of Ely, builded the vtter wall about the tower of London, and caused a deepe ditch to be made about the same, thinking hee coulde haue caused the riuer of Thames to goe rounde about it.

Ditch about the tower of London.

Shriues.

Iohn Herlion, Roger Duke.

Maior.

Hentie Fitz Alwine fitz Leostane.

King Richard subdued the Isle of Cipers, x and then ioyning his power with Philip the French kings in Asia, conquered Acon, where there grew betweene the two kings a grieuous displeasure: for which

see. Gr. Chron. vol. 2d. p. 88.

which cause Philip shortly departed thence, and comming into France, inuaded Normandie.

John brother to king Richard, toke on him the kingdome of England.

King Richard restored to the Christians the citie of Joppa.

The bones of king Arthur were found at Glastenburie.

1191

William Haueroll, Iohn Bucknote. Shriues.
Henrie Fitz Alwine fitz Leoastane. Maior.

William Bishop of Ely withstoode the kings Brother, who sayd, hee wist not if his brother were aliue or not. To whome the Bishoppe answered, if King Richard bee yet liuing, it were vntruth to take from him the crowne. If he bee dead, Arthur the elder brothers sonne, must inioy the same.

anno reg. 3. Iohn the kings brother rebelled

1192

Nicholas Duke, Peter Newlay. Shriues.
Henrie Fitz Alwine Fitz Leostane. Maior.

King Richard hauing knowledge that Philip of Fraunce inuaded Normandie, and that John his brother had made himselfe king of England, made peace with the Saladine for three yeeres, and with a small companie retourning homeward was taken prisoner by Limpoldus Duke

anno reg. 4. K. R. was taken prisoner

1193

anno regni. 5.

Duke of Austria, who kept him in straite prison a yeere and fiue moneths.

Shriues. Maior. The kings ransome.

Roger Duke, Richard Fits Alwyne.
Henrie Fitz Alwyne Fitz Leostane.

The kings friends intreating for his deliuerãce, his ransome was set at 100000. pound, wherevpon commandement was directed from the kings Justices, that all Bishops, Prelates, Earles, Barons, Abbots, and Priors, shuld bring in the fourth part of the reuenues towardes the kings ransome, and besides this the Cleargie brought in their golden & siluer chalices, and fleeced their shrines, all which was coyned into money,

John the kings brother when he heard of the imprisonment of his brother, made great warre within the Realme, and tooke by strength the Castles of Windsor, Notingham and others.

1194 K.R. the second time crowned. anno reg. 6.

The King was delyuered, and landed at Sandwich. On the twelfth day of March hee was agayne solempnlie crowned. After this hee called into his handes all such thinges as hee had eyther giuen or solde by Patentes, or otherwise, by which meanes hee got a greate summe of money, and sayled into Normandie,

Normandy, where shortly after a peace was taken betweene the two kings of England and Fraunce. Also by meanes of Elyanor the olde Queene, Earle John was reconciled to his brother.

William fitz Isable, William fitz Arnold. Henry fitz Alwyne. Shriues. Maior.

King Richard sent messengers to the Pope, complaining vpon the Duke of Austrich, for misusing of him and his, as they came by distresse of weather through his countrie, wherevpon the Pope excommunicated the Duke, and enioyned him to release the couenants that he constrayned the king to make. 1195 anno reg. 7.

Robert Belaunt. Ioke le Iosue. Henry Fitz Alwine, Fitz Leostane. Shriues. Maior.

William with the beard, moued the common people to seeke libertie and freedome, and not to be subiect to the rich and mightie, by which meanes he drew to him many great companies. William with the beard. or with the Long beard.

The king being warned of this tumult, commaunded him to cease from those attempts, but the people still followed him. He was taken in Bowe church in Cheape, but not without shedding of bloude, for he was forced by fire and smoke to forsake 1196

was bound in F. Prison the cured one of a Fever. See. Com. vol. 2d. p. 91. How his chaine with which he

the Church. He with ix. of his adherents had sentence of death and were hanged.

This counterfaite friende to the powre, slewe one man with his owne handes, poluted Bowe church with his concubine, and amongst other his detestable factes, one was, he falsely accused his elder brother of treason, which elder brother had in his youth brought him vp to learning, and done many thinges for his preferment.

A false accuser of his elder brother in the end was hanged

anno reg. 8.
Shrines.
Maior.

Gerard de Anteloch, Robert Durant.
Henry Fitz Alwyne.

1197

King Richard and the Earle of Flaunders confedered together.

anno reg. 9.
Shrines.
Maior.

Roger Blunt, Nicholas Ducket.
Henry Fitz Alwyne.

1198

King Richarde toke of euery hide of land through Englande v. s. The French king was intercepted by the armie of king Richard, so that with much a dow, he escaped vnto Cityes.

anno reg. 10
Every hide of Land. 5.
Shrines.
Maior.

Constantine Fitz Arnold, Rober de Beaw.
Henry Fitz Alwyne.

1199

King Richard turned his army against the Barons of Poictow that rebelled against him, he set their Cities and townes on fire, spoyled their countrie, & slewe many of his aduersaries cruelly, at the last came

came to the Dukedome of Aquitaine and beſieged the caſtell of Chalne, where one Bertrain de Gordon ſmote him with a venomed dart, which ſtripe the king little regarded, but inuading the caſtell wan it, and put the ſouldiers in priſon. Of this wounde aforeſaide, hee died the vi. day of Aprill, in the yeare of our Lorde 1199. when he had raigned ix. yeares 7. moneths, and was buried at Fountenerard, his heart was buried at Roan, and his bowels at the foreſaide Chalne. King Richard wounded to death.

King Iohn. + Alias Iohn without Land. 1199. anno reg. 1.

IOhn brother to Richard, began his raigne the 26. day of Maye in the yeere of our Lord 1199. of perſon hee was indifferent, but of melancholy complexion. Phillip king of Fraunce, in a quarrell of Arthur the ſonne of Geffrey Johnes eldeſt brother, Duke of Britaine, made warre vppon King John in Normandy, and tooke from him diuers Caſtles and Townes. + ſoe Comines vol. 2d. page 95.

King Iohn graunted the Shirifewicke

Shriuewike of London let to ferme.

of London and Middlesex to the Citizens thereof for 300. pounde yearely to be payed, as of auncient time it had beene accustomed.

1200 Shriues.

Arnold Fitz Arnold. Richard Fitz Bartlemewe.

Maior.

Henry Fitz Alwine.

anno reg. 2. Taske.

King Iohn required that euery plowe lande shoulde pay iii. shillings. The king being deuorced from his wife Isabell, the Earle of Glocesters daughter, hee passed ouer the sea, payed thirty thousand marks to the French king, & returned into Englande with Isabell his wife, daughter to the Earle of Engleſme.

King Iohn diuorced.

coming vol. 2. page. 96.

Shriues.

Roger Dorser, Iames Bartlemew.

Maior.

Henry Fitz Alwine.

K. of Scots did homage.

King Iohn went to Lincolne, where he mette with William king of Scotts, Rotlande Lorde of Galloway, and many other noble men, who did to him homage.

1201

ibidem. 97.

anno reg. 3.

Shriues.

Walter Fits Alis, Simon de Aldermanbeie.

Maior.

Henry Fitz Alwine.

1202

anno reg. 4.

Arthur Earle of Britaine being made knight by the French king, whole yonger daughter he had fianced, he being but xvi. yeares olde, beſieged the Caſtle of Mirable, in which Queene Elyanor his Aunt was

was inclosed, but K. Iohn came with a power and deliuered his mother from danger, he toke there his nephew Arthur. w. de Brawse, Hugh Brune & many others. Hayle as bigge as hens egges, &c. as hens eggs.

Arthur earle of Brutane taken.

Normand Brundell, Iohn de Ely. Shriues.
Henry Fitz Alwine. Maior.

Arthur Earle of Brutane, from Falaise was brought to Roan, and put in the Tower vnder the custody of Robert de Veypont, where shortly after hee was dispatched of his life. see. com. vol. 2d.

1203 anno reg. 5. Earle of Brutane murdered. p. 98.

The king of Fraunce toke Lisle, Dandely, with the castell and the vale de Ruell, in the which were Robert Fitz Water, Sayer de Quincie, and many others, hee toke the strong castell vpon Seyne, buylded by king Richard.

Water Browne, William Chamberlaine. Shriues.
Henry Fitz Alwyne. Maior.

1204 anno reg. 6.

Normandie, Angiow, Brutane, Main, Poitow, and Thouraigne, were within a short time deliuered to king Philip.

King Iohn maried Iane his Bastard daughter to Lewlin Prince of Wales, and gaue with her the castle and Lordshippe of Glungsmore in the marches of South Wales.

Shriues. Thomas Hauerell, Hamond Brond.
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwyne.

Great frost. 1205 Dearth of corne. anno reg. 7. Com. p. 99.

" The 14. day of Januarie began a frost which continued till the two and twentie day of March, so that the grounde coulde not bee tilled, whereof it came to passe that in Summer following, a quarter of Wheate was solde for a marke in many places of England, which in the dayes of king Henry ỹ second, was sold for xiid.

Shriues. Iohn Walgraue, Richad Winchester.
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwyne.

1206 anno reg. 8.

Great thunders and lightenings, were seene, so that many men and women were destroyed, beside cattell, and houses that were ouerthrowen & burned, corne in the fields was beaten down with haile stones as bigge as goose egges.

Hail as big as Goose 1998.

Shriues. Iohn Holland, Edmund Fitz Garrard.
Maior. Henrie Fitz Alwyne.

1207

King Iohn tooke the thirteenth parte of all moueable goods, both of lay and religious throughout Englande.

anno reg. 9. + See Com. vol. 2d. page. 100.

The Monkes of Canterburie elected Stephen Langton to be their Archbishop, The Pope sent letters to king Iohn hubly erhorting him to receiue the said Stephen Archbishop of Canterburie being thereun-

so canonically elected, the rather because he was an English man borne, & a doctor of diuinitie, &c. but king John being greatly offended with the promoting of the said Stephen, sent men in armour to expel the Monkes of Canterbury out of the realme, and condemned them of treason.

Queene Isabell was deliuered of her first sonne named Henrie.

Roger Winchester, Edmond Hardwell. Shriues.
Henrie Fitz Alwyne. Maior.

M. B. of London, E. B. of Elye, and W. B. of Winchester, by the Popes commaundement executed the interdiction vppon the whole Realme, and they sealed through all Englande from ministring of ecclesiasticall Sacraments sauing to them that were in perill of death, and Baptisme to children. The king set all the Bishoprickes and Abbeyes in the Realme into the custody of lay men, and commanded al ecclesiasticall reuenues to be confiscated. 1208 England interdicted. See Cam. vol. 2 p. 105. anno reg. 10.

This yeare was graunted to the Citizens of London, by the kinges letters patentes, that they should yearely chose to them a Maior. Maior of London yeerly chosen.

Peter Duke, Thomas Neale. Shriues.
Henry Fitz Alwyne. Maior.

Eschequer at Northampton.

The Eschequer was remoued to Northhampton by the kings commaundement, he also gathered a great armie and went toward Scotlande as far as the castell of Norham, where the king of Scotts came to him and treated a peace, for which hee gaue 11000 marks of siluer, and deliuered his two daughters for a pledge. After this hee tooke homage of all free holders, and sware all men to his allegiance from xii. yeares olde vpwarde.

Homage of freeholders. anno reg. 11. ibidem. 106.

London bridge builded of stone

The arches, and stone bridge ouer the Thames at London, was this yeare finished, by Serle Merea, and William Alman then procurators, or maisters of the bridge workes.

Mercer.

Shriues. Maior.

Peter le Losue, William Blund.

Henry Fitz Alwyn.

Iewes ransomed.

The king commaunded all the Iewes both men and women to be imprisoned because he would haue all their money.

1210

anno reg. 12

The king brought Irelande vnder his subiection, hee caused the lawes of England to be executed there, and money to be coyned, he raysed a great taxe vpon all the religions in England, whom he caused to pay such a ransome, that the summe came to 100000. pounde besides 40000. poundes

Amins in Ireland. Taxe.

poundes of the white monkes.

William de Brawse was chased out of England, and his wife and children murdered at Windsor.

Adam Wheely, Stephen le Grace. Shriues.
Henry Fitz Alwyn. Maior.

The king went into Wales with a great power, subdued all the princes and nobles, toke xxviii. pledges for their subiection, and returned. There mette hym messengers from the Pope, which came to make an vnitie betwixt the king and the bysshop of Canterburie, with the monkes which were banished, but the ambassadours returned without any ende concluded. 1211 Army into Wales. Legates frō Rome. anno reg. 13. *Ibid. 101.*

After this, the king toke of euery knight which was not with him in Wales, two markes of siluer, of euery shielde. A great taxe.

Iohn Fitz Peter, Iohn Garland. Shriues,
Henry Fitz Alwyn. Maior.

The Welshmen toke diuers castles of the king of Englandes, cut off the heades of all the souldiers, burned many townes, and with a great pray, returned. Welch inuaded Englād. 1212

The king caused the xxviii. pledges that the Welshmen deliuered him to be hanged. Pledges hanged.

An Heremyte in Yorkshire named Peter, prophesied *Wakefield Com. vol. 2d. page. 106.*

Peeree of Pomfret. anno reg. 14.

prophecied openly of king Iohn, and sayde that vppon the Ascention day next comming, he should be no king, but the crowne shoulde bee transposed to an other: This Peter was apprehended and put in prison.

London Bridge perished with fire.

The 1. of July at night the citie of London vppon the South side of the ryuer of Thames, with the Church of our Ladie of the Chanons in Southwarke, being on fire, and an exceeding great multitude of people passing the bridge, sodainely the Northpart, by blowing of the Southwind was also set on fire, and the people which were euen now passing the bridge, perceiuing the same, would haue returned, but were stopped with fire, & it came to passe, that as they protracted time, the South ende was fiered, so that people thronging themselues betweixt the two fires, ther came to aide them many shippes and vessels into the which the multitude so vndiscreetely pressed, that the shippes being drowned, it was saide, there were destroyed about three thousande persons.

Shriues. Randolphe Eiland, Constantine Iosue.
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwine.

1213 Pandolphe the Legate admonished the king

Coming vol. 2d. page. 104.

king to restore Stephen Langton to his Sea of Canterbury, and the Monkes vnto their Abbey, the king calling to mind the manifolde daungers he was in, made promise by oath to be obedient to the court of Rome.

Pandolph with the nobles of the realme came together at Douer vpon the Ascentiō euen, where the king did resigne his crown with the realme of England and Irelande into the Popes handes.

K. Iohn resigned the crowne.

Ibidem page. 108.

When the Ascencion day was past, Peter the Hermit bound to a horse tayle was drawne through the streates to Marham, and there both he and his sonne were hanged. Stephen Langton Archbyshoppe of Canterbury, and the other that were banished, arriued at Douer, and went to Winchester to the king, and absolued him. Richarde prior of Bermondsey, buylded an house (against the wal of the sayde house of Bermondsey) called the Almory or hospitall of conuerts of S. Thomas.

Peter of Pomfret. anno reg. 15. Stephā Lāgton returned. The king absolued.

S. Thomas hospitall.

✕ Henry fitz Alwyne Maior of London deceased, who had continued Maior of London sower and twentie yeares.

Martine Fitz Alis, Peter Bate,
Roger Fitz Alwyne.

Maior of ✕ London 24. yeares. Shriues. Maior.

The

A ditch about Londō.

The dich without the waltes of London of 200. foote broad was begunne.

1214 anno reg. 16

Pope Innocent sent Nicolas bishop of Tusculane to release the interdiction, which had continued sixe yeares iii. monethes and xiiii. dayes.

Shriues. Maior.

Salomon Basing, Hugh Basing.

Serle Mercer.

S. Edmondsburie burnt.

Saint Edmondsburie was consumed with fire.

1215 anno reg. 17

The king meeteth the Barons.

The king mette with the Barons in a medowe betwixt Staines and Wimsor, and there graunted the liberties of Englande without any difficultie, the charter, whereof is dated, giuen by our hande in Running mede betwixt Staines and Windsor the fyrteenth day of June, the seauenteenth yeare of our raigne, vnto which all the whole realme was sworne.

The king sent vnto the realmes nerte ioyning to procure him soudiers, promising them large possessions. By meanes of Pandolph, the Pope disanulled the foresaide charter and liberties graunted, and also excommunicated the Barons. By the other messengers were procured a great number of men of warre, which landing at Douer, the king forthwith besie-

The Barons excommunicated.

Rochester besieged.

ged

ged Rochester and toke it.

Iohn Trauers, Andrew Newland.
William Hardell.

Shriues.
Maior.

The Pope excommunicated the Barons by their peculiar names, but they notwithstanding, sent to Philip king of Fraunce, requiring him to sende his sonne Lewes into this realm, promising to make him king, which the French king refused to doe, till the Barons had sent him foure and twentie pledges.

1216
The Barons sent for Lodowike.

Comines vol. 2. page. 111.
Ibidem page. 113.

Gwalo a Legat was sent from the Pope into Fraunce, to forbid the going of Lewes into Englande, but his perswasions nothing preuayled, hee charged them vppon paine of excommunication. This notwithstanding, Lewes with a great armie arriued in the Isle of Thanet, king Iohn being then at Douer, fled towarde Gilforde. Lewes subdued all the Castles in Kente, Douer onely excepted: then came hee to London, where hee was honourably receiued of the nobles and citizens. The King marched through Northfolke & Suffolke, till he came to Lyne, and appoynting Sauarice de Maulion to be captaine there, began to fortifie the Towne, but here filling his bellie too much, he got a surfet & therewith

anno reg. 18
Lewes arriued in England.

+ Swinsted Abby is in Lincolnshire.

with fel into a lake, also when the messengers of them that were besieged in Douer were come and had declared their case, the disease, with grieke conceiued thereat, increased.

The kings treasure drowned.

Moreouer great sorrow oppressed him, for that in his iourney hee had lost the ornaments of his chappell with other treasure and carriages at the passage of Welstreame, where many of his houshold seruants were drowned in the water & quick sands.

King Iohn dieth.

x Others say He was poysoned by Symon y Monck of Swinsted Abby. Com. Vol. 2d. p. 116.

He died at Newerk Castell, on the xix. of October. an. 1216. his seruauntes spoyled all that he had there with him, and fled away, leauing not so much as woulde couer his dead carcasse: but the Captaine of the Castell causing his bodie to be bowelled by the Abbot of Croxton, prouided for it so honourably as he might. He was buried in the cathedrall Church of Worcester. Hee raigned with trouble ynough xviii. yeares and v. moneths lacking eight dayes. Hee had issue two sonnes, Henry and Richard, and three daughters, Isabel, Elianor, and Jane. He founded the Abbey of Bowley, in the newe forest of Southampton shire. He builded the monasteries of Farendon, and Hales Owen, he reedified

Issue of K. Iohn.

Farendon Hales.

See also Fox his Acts & Mon: page. 233. of K. Iohns poysoning

fied Godstowe, and wyrhall, and encreased the Chappell Knaresbrough. Godstow & Knaresbrough.

3. Henrie of Winchester. Crowned twice At Glocester. Simon Etude. 1216.

HEnrie the eldest sonne of John, of the age of nine yeares, began his raigne the rix. of Oct. in the yere 1216. hee was crowned at Glocester, in the presence of Maio the legate. he remained in the custody of William Marshall Earle of Penbroke. anno reg. 1 by Worcester, May. 17. 1220. Comines vol. 2d. page. 119.

Bennet Seinturer, William Bluntiuers. Shriues.
Iames Alderman. Maior.

When Lewes heard this, hee wiste not what to doe: whereupon compelled by necessitie he sued for peace, and returned into Fraunce. 1217 anno reg. 2.

Thomas Bokerell, Raph Elland. Shriues.
Searle Mercer. Maior.

Ranolph earle of Chester, Saer de quincie earle of Winchester, with others, tooke their iorney towards Jerusalem. 1218 anno reg. 3.

Iohn Viell, Iohn le Spicer. Shriues.
Searle Mercer. Comines vol. 2d. page. 118. Maior.

1219 Earle Marshal dyed. anno reg 4. Shriues. Maior.

W. Marshall dyed, and was buried at London in the newe Temple. After whose death the king was gouerned be Peter bishop of Winchester.

Richard Wimbledon, Iohn Viell.
Searle Mercer.

1220 King Henrie crowned. Westminster Castles of Chartley. Beston. Delacres. anno reg. 5. Shriues. Maior.

King Henrie was crowned at Westminster by Stephen Langton Archbishop of Canterburie. The newe worke of our Ladie Chappell at Westminster was begunne by King Henrie.

Ranolph Earle of Chester, builded the castles of Chartley, Beston, and the Abbey of Delacreise.

Richard Renger, Iohn Viell.
Searle Mercer.

1221 Welshmen subdued. anno reg. 6.

King Henrie subdued the Welshmen which rebelled. The noble men graunted to the king two markes of euery hide of lande. William Earle of Arundell died, who was buried at Wimondham, a priorie of his foundation.

Shriues. Richard Renger, Thomas Lambart.
Maior. Searle Mercer.

1222 Counterfet of Marie and Christ.

A yong man was brought before the Archbishop of Canterburie, who suffered himselfe to bee crucified, and to be called Iesus. Also an olde woman that had bewitched

witched the yong man to such madnesse, and procured her selfe to be called Marie the mother of Christ. They were both closed vp betweene two walles of stone, where they ended their liues in miserie. The citizens of London falling out with the Baylife of Westminster and the men of the suburbes at a game of wrastling, made a great tumult against the Abbot of Westminster, for the which their captaine Constantine with other were hanged, the other that were culpable had their Justiciar feete and handes cut off.

Feete and handes cut off.

anno reg. 7. 1223

Fore

Richard Renger, Thomas Lambert. Shriues.
Searle Mercer. Maior.

John de Brennes king of Jerusalem and chiefe maister of the hospitall there, came into Englande, and requred aide to winne Jerusalem, but returned with small comfort.

King of Ierusalem.

anno reg. 8. 1224

Iohn Trauers, Andrewe Bokerell. Shriues.
Richard Renger. Maior.

The friars Minours first arriued at Douer nine in number, fiue of them remained at Canterburie, and did there builde the first couent of Friars Minours that euer was in Englande, the other foure came to London, and hired an house in Cornehill,

Gray Friers.

3

of Iohn Treuers, they were by the Citizens remoued to a place in S. Nicholas shambles, which Iohn Iwyn citizen and Mercer of London appropriated vnto the communaltie of the citie, to the vse of the said Friars. The whole Church was builded at that time by diuers Citizens.

anno reg. 9. The king graunted to the communaltie of the Citie of London, to haue a common seale.

shriues. Iohn Trauers, Andrew Bokerell.
Maior. Richard Renger.

1225 The xv. part of all mens goods moueable, within the Realme, as well of the clergie as of the laity, was graunted to the king, and the king graunted to the barons and people, the libertie, which they long time had sued for.

A fifteene.
Great charter confirmed.
anno reg. 10.
shriues. Roger Duke, Martine Fitz William.
Maior. Richard Renger.

1226 The king graunted to the Citizens of London free warren, that is to say, free libertie to hunt a certaine circuit about the Citie. And also that the Citizens of London should passe tole free throughout all England, and that all weres in Thames should be destroyed for euer.

Free warren.
free tole.
an. regni. 11.
Com. vol. 2. pag. 121.
shriues. Roger Duke, Martine Fitz William.

Richard

Richard Renger. Maior.

The king made al the charters of the liberties and foxrestes to be frustrate, alleaging that they were graunted whiles hee was vnder warde of other, so it followed, that who so would enioye the liberties afoxe graunted, must renewe their charters of the kings new seale. 1227 Charters cancelled. anno reg. 12.

Stephen Bokerell, Henry Cocham. shriues.
Roger Duke. Maior.

The king corrected the measures and weights. Great thunder and lightning burnt many houses, and slewe both men and beastes. 1228 anno reg. 13.

William Winchester, Robert Fitz Iohn. shriues.
Roger Duke. Maior.

Robert Lingham bishop of Sarisburie, by the kinges helpe, prosecuted the byylding of the newe Church at Sarisburie, which his predecessour Richarde did translate. 1229 anno reg. 14.

Stephen Bokerell, Henry Cocham. shriues.
Roger Duke. Maior.

Upon the day of S. Paul, when Roger Niger bishoppe of London was at Masse in the cathedrall Church of S. Paul, sodainly the weather waxed darke, & an horrible thunder clappe lighted on the church, 1230 Darkenes in Paules Church, which made the people to runne out of it.

that the same was shaken as though it should haue fallen, and out of a dark cloud came such lightening, that all the Church seemed to bee on fire, with such a stench that all men thought they should haue dyed. Thoulands of men and women ranne out of the Church, and being astonied, fell vpon the grounde voide of all vnderstanding, none of all the multitude tarryed in the Church, saue the Bishop and one deacon, which stoode still at the high altar.

anno reg. 15.

Shriues. Richard Waiter, Iohn of Woborne.

Maior. Roger Duke.

1231 Richard the kinges brother marryed Isabell Countesse of Glocester, late wife to Gilbert Earle of Glocester, and Sister to William Marshall Earle of Pembroke, and the marryage being scantly finished, the saide William dyed, and was buryed in the newe temple at London.

anno reg. 16

Shriues. Michael of saint Helen, Walter de Russell.

Maior. Andrew Bokerell Peperer.

1232 The morrowe after S. Martins day began thunders very horrible, which lasted xv. dayes.

anno reg 17

Shriues. Henrie Edmonton, Gerard Bar.

Maior. Andrew Bokerell Peperer.

1233 The vii. of Aprill there appeared as it were

were iiii. Sunnes besides the naturall Sunne, of a red colour, and a greate circle of Christall colour. Likenesse of fiue sunnes.

The king builded a faire Church, and many houses adioyning thereunto in the Citie of London, not farre from the olde Temple. In the which house al the Jewes and Infidels that did conuert to the faith of Christ, might haue vnder an honest rule of life sufficient liuing, whereby it came to passe that in short time there was gathered a greate number of conuerts, which were baptized and instructed in the lawes of Christ. He also builded the hospitall of Sainte John without the East gate of Oxeforde for the sicke folke and straungers to be receiued in. Houses of conuerts. Hospitall at Oxford. anno reg. 18.

Simon Fitz Marie, Roger Blunt. Shriues.

Adrew Bokerel Peperer. Maior.

Richard Marshall, and Leolyne Prince of Northwales, with a great force inuaded the kings landes, and destroyed the same with fire and sword, from the coasts of Wales to Salisbury, which towne also they set on fire. 1234 Salisburie burnt.

This yeare was a great death and pestilence, so that many poore folkes died for want of victualles, and the ritch men anno reg. 19

vncha=
=ritable
=nesse.

would not relieue them.

Shiriues. Ralph Aſhy, Iohn Norman.

Maior. Andrew Bokerell peperer.

1235 The Iewes at Norwich ſtale a boy, and circumciſed him, minding to haue crucified him at Eaſter, for the which facte they were conuicted.

Iewes cruelty.

S. Marie ſpitell. Walter Brune a Citizen of London, & Roſia his wife, founded the Hoſpitall of our lady without biſhops gate of London.

anno reg. 20 Gera d Bate, Robert Hardell.

ſhriues. Andrewe Bokerell peperer.

Maior.

1236 King Henrie toke to wife Elianor daughter to Raymond Earle of Prouance.

High waters The Thames ouerflowed the bankes, ſo that in the great Pallace of Weſtminſter men did row with whiries in the middeſt of the hall, and they rode on horſebacke to their chambers. A parliament at Marton, wherin was made the ſtatutes of Partō.

Statutes of Marton. an. regni. 21.

ſhriues. Henrie Cocham, Iordan of Couentrie.

Maior. Andrew Bokereil peperer.

1237. Octobon a Cardinall came into England as a legate from the Pope. This yere paſſed ſtormy & troubleſome wether, & very vnhealthful, ſo ỳ no man could remēber ỳ euer ſo many folks were ſicke of ỳ ague.

Com. 122.

ſhriues. Iohn Toloſon, Geruas the cordwainer.

Andrew

Andrew Bokerell peperer. Maior.

Octobon being lodged in the Abbey of Olney, the Schollers of Oxforde slew his maister Cooke, and the legat for feare gate him into the steeple of the church, where he helde him till the kings officers comming from Abbingdon, conueyed him to Mallinforde where he accursed the misdoers. Odo de Kilkenny, as standarde bearer to the Schollers, was taken with xii. other, and cast into prison, and long after went from Saint Paules church of London to the legats house barefooted & bareheaded, where they asked him forgiuenes. A scholler of Oxford enterprised to haue slain the king in his chamber at Woodstocke, was taken and plucked in peeces with horses. 1238

Legate put to his shifts.

Com. 125.

Schollers did penance.

K. in danger.

anno reg. 23

shrines.

John Coders, Iohn de Wilehale. Maior.

Richard Renger. 1239

The king gaue the earldome of Leceſter to Simon de Montforte. The Tower of London was fortified, which the citizens feared, lest it were done to their detrimēt.

Tower of London.

anno reg. 24.

X Com. 125.

Roger Bongry, Ralph Athye. as a Dowry Shriues.

William Ioyner. with his Sister. Maior.

The stonegate and bulwarke, which the king had caused to bee buylded by the Tower of London was shaken with an earth-

1240

Bulwark by the tower.

earthquake and fell downe, but the King commanded the same to be builded again.

Monstrous Fishes. Many strange fishes came a shore, whereof xi. were Sea Bulles, and one of an huge bignesse passed through the bridge at London vnhurte, til he came as farre as the kings houses at Mortlake, where hee was killed.

Aldermen. An. regni. 25 Com. 124. Aldermen chosen in London, which had the rule of the wardes of the Citie, but were euery yeare chaunged.

Shriues. Iohn Gisere, Michaell Tony.

Maior. Gerard Bat.

1241

Bulwarks by the tower. The Iewes were constrained to pay 20000. markes at two tearmes in the yeare, or els to be kept in perpetual prison. The walles and bulwarkes, that were newely builded about the Tower of London, were againe throwne downe as it were with an earthquake.

anno reg. 26

Shriues. Iohn Viell. Thomas Dureſme.

Maior. Roger Bongey.

anno reg. 27

1242

King Henrie with a greate armie sayled into Normandy, purposing to recouer Poyters, Guien, and other countries, but after many bickerings, to the losse of Englishmen he treated a peace.

Shriues. Iohn Fitz Iohn, Raphe Aſſwye.

Iohn

Iohn Bongey. Maior.

The Thames ouerflowed the bankes about Lambeth, and drowned houses and fieldes the space of vi. miles, and in the great hal at Westminster, men tooke their horse backes. 1243 Great flouds anno reg. 28.

Hugh Blunt, Adam Basing. Shriues.
Ralph Ashine Peperer. Maior.

Griffine the eldest sonne of Leoline Prince of Northwales, which was kept prisoner in the Tower of London, made of the hangings, sheetes, towels, &c. a long line, and put him selfe downe from the top of the Tower, but being a very big man, the rope brake, and he fel on his necke. Robert Grosted Bishop of Lincolne, with other Prelates, complayned to the king, of the waste made of the Church goodes, by aliant Bishops and clearkes. 1244 Miserable death of Griffen. Robert Grosted. anno reg. 29 See. Com. 126.

Ralph Foster, Nicholas Bar. Shriues.
Michael Tony. Maior.

The king enlarged the Church of Saint Peters in Westminster, pulling downe the olde walles & steple, and caused them to be made more comelie. 1245 anno reg. 30 1246

Robert of Cornehill, Adam of Bentley. shriues.
Iohn Gisers Peperer. Maior.

The Church of S. Weldred in Canter- Canterburie

burnt.
anno reg. 13.
shriues.
Maior.

burie and a great parte of the Citie was burnt.

Simon Fitz Mangar, Laurence Frowike.
Iohn Gisers peperer.

1247
Queene hiue

King Henry let to ferme the Queene hiue in Londõ, to Iohn Gisers then Maior and his successours, and cominaltie of London for euer for the summe of fiftie pound the yeare.

Pestilence.
anno reg. 32.
shriues.
Maior.

A great plague was in Englande.

Iohn Viel, Nicholas Bat.
Peter Fitz Alwyne.

1248

By reason of the embasing of the coine a great penurie followed.

The towne of newe castle vppon Tine, was burned bridge and all.

Earthquake.
an. regni. 33.

By a straunge earthquake the toppes of houses were throwne downe, walles did cleaue, the heads of chimneyes and Towers were shaken.

shriues.
Maior.

Nicholas Fitz Iosey, Geffrey Winchester.
Michaell Tonney.

1249
A mert at westminster
anno. reg. 34
shriues.
Maior.

The king made a marte at Westminster to last fifteene dayes, which the Citizens were fayne to redeeme with 2000. pounds.

Richard Hardell, Iohn Thollason,
Roger Fitz Roger.

In

In October the sea flowing twise without ebbe made so horrible a noyse, that it was heard a great way into the lande, beside this in a darke night, the sea seemed to be on a light fire, and the waues to fight one with an other, so that the Mariners were not able to saue their shippes. And at Winchelsea, besides cotages for salte, and fishermens houses, bridges, and milles, aboue three hundred houses in that towne with certaine churches, through the violent rising of the sea were drowned. 1250 Tempestes. Winchelsea drowned. anno reg. 34.

Humfrey Bees, William Fitz Richard. shriues.
Iohn Norman. Maior.

King Henry graunted, that where before the Citizens of London, did present their Maior before the king whersoeuer he were, and so to bee admitted, nowe hee should come onely before the Barons of the Exchequer. Ita comines. p. 126. 1251 Maior of London sworne. anno reg. 36

Lawrence Frowicke, Nicholas Bat. shriues.
Adam Basing. Maior.

A great drought from Easter to Michaelmas. 1252

The shepheardes of Fraunce and Englande, toke their iourney towards the holy land, to the number of 30000. but their number vanished in short time. Shepheardes assembled. An. regni 37

William

shriues. William Durham, Thomas Wymborne.
Maior. Iohn Toloson Draper.

1253 Liberties of London seased. The liberties of London were seased by the meanes of Richarde Earle of Cornewall, who charged the Maior that hee looked not to the Bakers for their sises of bread, so that the citie was forced to please the Earle with 600. markes, and were restored.

so Com. vol. 2d. p. 129

shriues. Iohn Northampton, Richard Pickarde.
Maior. Richard Hardell, Draper.

1254 + Edward the kings sonne wedded Elianor the kings daughter of Spaine, his father gaue him the Earledome of Chester, and the gouernance of Gwien & Ireland.

+ ubi supra.

anno reg. 39 Raph Ashwy, Robert of Limon.
shriues. Richard Hardell, Draper.
Maior.

1255 an. regni. 40 Iewes hanged. 142 Iewes were brought to Westminster, which were accused of the crucifying of a childe at Lincolne, eighteene of them were hanged, the other remained long prisoners.

ibidem

shriues. Stephen Do, Henrie Walmond.
Maior. Richard Hardell Draper.

1256 an. regni. 41. The Maior and diuers Aldermen of London, and the Shirifes, were depriued of their offices, and the gouernaunce of the Citie committed to other.

× This mad Parliament was occasion of ye Barons-Warr.

Michael

Michael Bokerel, Iohn the Minor. shriues.
Richard Hardell, Draper. Maior.

Hugh Bygot chiefe Iustice of England, and Roger Turkelby kept their courtes in the guilde Hall of London, and punished the Bakers vpon the Tomberel, and did many other things against the lawes of the Citie. 1257 King of Almaine.

The king caused the walles of the Citie of London to be repaired. Walles of London repaired.

Richard Owell, William Askwie. anno reg. 42. shriues.
Richarde Hardell Draper. Maior.

The Lords helde a Parliament at Oxford where were chosen xii. Piers, which had authoritie to correct ỳ brekers of these ordinances, the king, his brethren, the noble men & barons, taking their oath to see the same obserued. A Iew at Tewkesbune fell into a priuie vpon the Saterday, and would not for reuerence of his Sabboth be plucked out, wherefore Richard of Clare Earle of Glocester, kept him there til munday, at which time he was deade. 1258 Mad parliament. 12. Piers. A Iew drowned. an. regni. 43

Robert Cornehill, Iohn Adrian. shriues.
Richard Hardell Draper. Maior.

The king commaunded the Maior, that hee should cause to be sworne euery stripling of twelue yeres of age or vpwards to 1259 Striplings sworne.

Oth to the king. anno reg. 44.

be true to the king and his heires, and that the gates of the Citie should bee kept with harnessed men. See. Comi. 139.

Shriues. Maior.

Iohn Adrian, Robert Cordehill.

Iohn Gysers peperer.

1260 Parliament. anno reg. 45

The Barons and nobles of the Realme helde a Parliament at London in the new Temple, and the king held himselfe in the Towre of London.

Shriues. Maior.

Adam Browning, Henrie Couentrie.

William Fitz Richard.

1261 K Henry absolued. an. regni. 46

K. Henrie published at Paules Crosse the Popes absolution for him and all his that were sworne to maintaine the articles made in the parliament at Oxforde.

Shriues. shriues.

Iohn Northampton, Richard Pickard.

William Fitz Richard

§ Barons in armor.

The Barons armed them against the king, and all this yeare houered about London, without any notable act of rebellion. See. Comins. 139. 144

1262 anno reg. 47 shriues. Maior.

Iohn Taylor, Richard Walbroke.

Thomas Fitz Thomas

1263 Iewes slaine for vsurie. anno. re. 48.

There was slaine Iewes at London to the number of 700. the rest were spoyled and their Sinagogue defaced, because one Iewe would haue forced a Christian man to haue payed more than ii. d. for the vsurie

vsury

vsurie of twentie shillings a weeke.

Robert Monpilet, Osbert Suffolke. Shriues-
Thomas Fitz Thomas. Maior.

A battaile at Lewes betweên king Henrie and the Barons, in which battaile the king with his sonne Edwarde & Richard earle of Cornewal, with many other Lords were taken, by Simon of Mounttort, earle of Leycester, and the Barons. Com. 146 1264 Battell at Lewes. The king taken. anno reg. 49

Gregorie Rokesley, Thomas of Lafford. Shriues.
Thomas Fitz Thomas. Maior.

Edwarde being now at libertie, allied him with the Earle of Glocester, and gathering to him a great power, warred so freshly vppon Simon of Leycester, that at the ende hee with many others of the Nobles were slaine in the battaile at Euisham. See Com. vol. 2d. p. 148. 1265 Bettell at Euisham. where is a present for A Lady.

A Parliament was holden at Winchester, where all the Statutes made at Oxforde were disanulled. London was in great daunger to haue beene destroyed by the king, for displeasure he had conceiued, but the citizens wholy submitted both liues and goods into the kings hands. The king gaue vnto his sonne Edwarde the Maior and foure Aldermen, many other were committed to seuerall prisons. Parliament at Winchester. Com. 149. anno reg. 50

Ed-

Shriues. Edward Blund, Peter Anger.
Maior. Thomas Fitz Thomas Fitz Richard.

1266 The king gaue to diuers of his house-
Battell of holde seruaunts about the number of three
Chesterfield. score houlholdes and houses within the ci-
anno reg. 51. tie, so that the owners were compelled to
agree, and redeeme their houses & goods,
or else to ausyde them. The xi. of May,
was the battaile of Chesterfielde against
them that were disherited, where many of
them were slaine.

Shriues. Iohn Hinde, Iohn Walrauen.
Maior. William Richard.

1267 Gilbert de Clare Earle of Glocester,
anno reg. 52 alying himself with the exiled gentlemen,
rose against the king, and the eighth of A-
pril with an armie entred the Citie of
London, and therein builded bulwarkes,
and cast trenches in diuers places. The
king gathered an armie, came towardes
London, pitched his tents at Stratford, &
taried there the space of one moneth. The
first of June the Earle of Glocester, in pea-
ceable maner rendred ỳ citie vnto ỳ king.

Shriues. Iohn Adrian, Lucas Batecourt.
Maior. Alin Souch.

1268 Variance fell betweene the felowship of
an. regni. 53. goldsmiths and tailers of London, causing
great

great rusling in the Citie, and many men to be slaine. For which riot 12. of ỳ chiefe Captaines were hanged.

Walter Haruie, William Duresme.

Bailifes.

The riuer of Thames was so hard frozen from Saint Andrewes tide to Candlemas, that men & beasts passed on foote from Lambeth to Westminster, the marchandise was carried from Sandwich & other hauens to London by land.

Great frosts.

1269
anno reg. 54.

Com. 159.

Thomas Basing, Robert Cornhill.

Hugh Fitz Thomas.

Shirifes.

Maior.

The nobles of Englande assembled at London to intreate of diuerse matters, whereof there arose discord betwixt John Warren erle of Surrey, and Alin de la Souch Lord Justice of Ireland, before the Justice of the bench, where the sayd Alin Souch was wounded to death.

1270
anno reg. 55

Walter Potter, Phillip Tailer.

John Adrian, Vintener.

Shirifes.

Maior.

The steeple of Bowe in Cheape fell downe, and slew many people, men and women.

1271
anno reg. 56

Richard king of Almaine, and Earle of Cornewall brother to king Henrie deceased, and was buried at Hailes an Abby

x in Glouces-tershire

Com. 161

Gregorie Rokesley, Henrie Waldys.

Shirifes.

Maior.

Iohn Adrian, Vintner.

1272

In June began a great riot in the Citie of Norwich, through the which the Monasterie of the Trinitie was burned, wherupon the king rode downe, and making inquirie for the chiefe doers thereof, caused thirtie of them to bee condemned, drawne, hanged and burnt.

Riot at Norwich.

anno reg. 57.

Coming pag. 162.

Richard Paris, Iohn Bedel.

shriues.

maior.

sir Walter Heruy.

King Henrie died the sixteenth of November, in the yere 1272. when hee had raigned 56. yeeres, and 28. daies, he was buried at Westminster, he builded a great part of the same Church, hee left for his heire his eldest sonne Edward, Edmonde Crowchbacke Earle of Leicester & Lancaster, and two daughters, Beatrice and Margaret.

King Edward, surnamed Longshankes.

anno reg. 1

EDward the first after the Conquest, sonne to Henry the third, surnamed Longshanke, beganne his raigne the sixteenth daie of November,

nember, in the yeere 1272. beeing then be- 1273
yond the sea. Shirifes
Iohn Horne, Walter Potter. Maior.
Sir Walter Haruie, Knight. anno reg. 2.

This yeere fell great variance at Ox- 1274
ford betweene the Northren & Irish men, wherein many Irish men were slaine.
Nicholas Wincher, Henrie Couentrie. shriues.
Henrie Welles. maior.
On Saint Nicholas euen were greate anno reg. 3.
earthquaks, lightnings, and thunder, with a huge dragon and a blazing starre, which made many men sore afraide.

Usurie was forbidden to the Iews, and Vsurie for-
that they might be knowen, the king com- bidden.
manded them to weare a tablet the bredth of a palme vpon their outmost garments.
A French man brought into Northumber- 1275
land a Spanish Ewe, as bigge as a calfe of First rot of
2. yeres, which Ew being rotten, infected sheepe.
so the Countrie, that it spread ouer all the
realme. This plague of moren continued
28. yeres or it ended.
Lucas Batecourt, Henrie Frowicke. Shirifes.
Gregorie Rokesley, Goldsmith, maister of Maior.
the kings Mintes.
King Edward builded the Castell of Castle of
Flynt, strengthened the Castell of Rud- Flynt.

anno reg. 4. lande and other agaynſt the Welchmen.
1276 There was a general earthquake, by force
A. Church fell by an Earthquake whereof the Church of Saint Michael of the mount without Glaſtonbury fell to the ground.
Blacke friers in London. The blacke Friers Church at London was builded by Robert Kilwoꝛbie, Archbiſhop of Canterburie.
Shirifes. Iohn Horne, Ralph Blunt.
Maior. Gregorie Rokeſley Goldſmith.
anno reg. 5. The ſtatute of Moꝛtmain was enacted.
1277 Michael Tonie was hanged, dꝛawen, and
See. Com. 164. quartred foꝛ treaſon.
Shirifes Robert de Aria, Ralph Fenere.
Mafor. Gregorie Rokeſley Goldſmith.
anno reg. 6. King Edward gaue vnto Dauid, bꝛother to Leolin Pꝛince of Wales, the Loꝛdſhip of Frodiſham. Com. 164.
1278
Shirifes. Iohn Adrian, Walter Langley.
Maior. Gregory Rokeſley Golſmith.
anno reg. 7. Michaelmas terme was kept at Shꝛewſbury. Refoꝛmation was made foꝛ clipping
1279 of the kings cõine, foꝛ which offence 267.
Iewes executed. Iewes were put to execution. Ibidem.
Shirifes. Robert Baſing, William Mazaliuer.
Maior. Gregorie Rokeſley Goldſmith.
anno reg. 8. Whereas before this time the pennie
First halfe- was wont to haue a double croſſe with a creaſt,

creast, in such sort that the same might bee easily broken in the midst or in foure quarters, and so to be made into halfe pence or farthings, it was now ordained ỳ pence, halfe pence, and farthings should be made round. And at this time 20. pence waied an ounce of Troy waight.

pence and farthings round. 3.

1280

Thomas Boxe, Ralph de Lamere. shirifes.
Gregorie Rockesly Goldsmith. Maior.

Dauid brother to Leolin Prince of Wales mooued all Wales almost to rise against the king.

anno reg. 9

1281

William Farrendon, Nicholas Wincheſter. shirifes.
Gregorie Rocksley Goldsmith. Maior.

There was such frost that fiue arches of London bridge, and all Rochester bridge was borne downe and carried awaie, with many bridges more. *See. com. 165.*

anno reg. 10
Bridges broken downe.

William Mazaliuer, Richard Chigwell. shirifes.
Henrie de Waleis. Maior.

The Bakers of London were first drawen vppon Herdells by Henrie Waleis maior, and corne was then first solde by weight.

anno reg. 11.

1282

Corne solde *first* by weight.

This Henrie Waleys caused to be erected the Tonne vpon Cornhill, to bee a prison for night walkers, and other suspitious persons.

The Ton in Cornhill.

The stockes market.

Hee also caused to bee builded an house called the stockes, to bee a market for flesh and fish in the middest of the citie.

1283 The Iewes sinagogues destroied. shirifes. Maior. anno reg. 12

John Pecham archbishop of Canterburie, sendeth commaundement to the Byshoppe of London, to destroy all the Sinagogues of the Jewes within his dioces.

Ralph Blound, Anketyn de Beteuile.

Henrie de Waleis.

x Com. 166.

x Leoline Prince of Wales was slaine, and his head was set vpon the tower of London. Also Dauid the brother of Leolin Prince of Wales was taken & beheaded.

1284 Shirifes. Maior. anno reg. 13.

Iordaine Godchepe, Martyn Box.

Henrie Waleis.

Edward the kings first son was borne at Carnaruan in Wales. Apr. 25.

Com. ibidem

Laurence Ducket Goldsmith and Citizen of London, grieuouslie wounded one Ralph Crepin in West Cheape, and then fled into Bowe Church, after that certain euill disposed persons, friends to the sayde Ralph, entered the Church in the night time, and slew the sayd Laurence lying in the steeple, & then hanged him vp, placing him as though hee had hanged himselfe. But shortly after by relation of a boie the truth of the matter was knowen, for the which

Ducket hanged vp in Bow church

which a woman and sixteene men were put in prison, and afterwards more, who all were drawen and hanged, saue the woman, who was burnt. 1285

Murtherers hanged.

The great Conduit in Cheape was begon to be builded.

Stephen Cornhill, Robert Rockesley. shirifes.

Gregorie Rockesley. Maior.

A Iusts was proclaimed at Boston in the faire time, whereof one part came in the habite of Monkes, another in the sute of Chamonz, who had couenanted after the Iusts to spoile the Faire, for the atchiuing of their purpose, they fired the Towne in three places. anno reg. 14 1286

Faire at Boston spoiled.

Walter Blunt, Iohn Wade. Shirifes.

Ralph Sandwich. Maior.

On New yeeres daie at night, as well through vehemencie of the winde, as violence of the Sea, many Churches were ouerthrowen and destroyed. not onelie at Yarmouth, Donwich, & Ipswich, but also in diuerse other places of England. anno reg. 15

Yermouth, Donwich, & Ipswich perished. 1287

Thomas Crosh, Walter Hautaine. shirifes.

Ralph Sandwich. Custos.

The Sommer was so exceeding hot, that many men died through the extremitie thereof, & yet wheate was solde at London for anno reg. 16

Hot Sommer and cheape corne.

1288 for three shillings 4.d. the quarter, & such cheapnesse of beanes and peale, as the like had not ben heard of.

Shirifes. William Hereford, Thomas Stanes,
Custos. Ralph Sandwich.

anno reg. 17 1289. Great haile fel in England, & after insued great raine, that the yeare folowing, wheat was raised from iii. the bushell, to xvi. d. and so increased yearly, till it was lastly solde for xx.s. the quarter.

Shirifes. William Betaine, Iohn of Cantorburie,
Custos. Ralph Sandwich.

anno reg. 18. 1290 Rice ap Merideth a Welchman, was by the Earle of Cornewal taken, drawn, hanged and quartered.

Shirifes. Falke of saint Edmond, Salomon le Sotel,
Custos. sir Iohn Briton.

anno reg. 19 1291 The transgressions of diuerse Justices was tried out, and punished accordingly, some lost their goods, and then were banished, some as well of the bench as of the assises were sent to the tower.

Iewes banished. The king banished all the Jewes out of England, giuing them to beare their charges till they were out of his Realme, the number of Jewes then expulsed were 15. M. 9. persons.

Shirifes. Thomas Romaine, William de Lier.

Iohn

John de Breton. Custos.

The wooll staple was ordained to be at Sandwich. anno reg. 20 1292

Ralph Blunt, Hamo Boxe. shirifes.

Ralph Sandwich. Custos.

King Edward adiudged John Balliol to be true heire of Scotland. anno reg. 21. Iohn Balliol did homage for Scotland

Queene Elianor died at Herdeby a towne neere to Lincolne, she was brought to Westminster and there buried. The king made at euerie place where she stayed a costlie crosse, with ỳ Queenes image vpon it. Charing crosse and the crosse in West Cheape of London were two of them. 1293 Queene deceased.

The Minors a Nunnerie without Aigate of London was founded by Edmond Earle of Leicester, brother to king Edward. The Minors

Henrie Bole, Elias Russel. shirifes.

Ralph Sandwich. Custos.

Three men had their right hands cut off in West Cheap, for rescuing a prisoner rested by an officer of the Citie of London. anno reg. 22 1294

Robert Rockesley, Martin Aunbresby. shirifes.

Ralph Sandwich. Custos.

The water of Thames ouerflowed the bankes. and made breach at Rotherheth anno reg. 23 12

beside London: the low ground about Bermondsey and Tothill, was ouerflowed.

Shirifes. Henrie Boxe, Richard Gloceſter.

Cuſtos. ſir Ralph Sandwich.

anno reg. 24 The king paſſing with an armie againſt the Welchmen, builded the Caſtle of Caſtle of Beaumariſh. Beawmariſh in the Iſle of Angleſey. The Welchmen were conſumed by famine, their woods were felled, and many Caſtles fortified: Rheſe ap Meredeth was brought to London.

1296. The Frenchmen ariued at Douer and ſpoyled the towne.

ſhirifes. Iohn of Dunſtable, Adam de Halingberie.

Cuſtos. Sir Iohn Breton.

anno reg. 25 Iohn Balioll king of Scots, contrarie

1297 to his allegeance rebelled, king Edwarde

K. Edwarde won Barwik wonne the Caſtles of Berwick and Dunbarre, he ſlew of the Scots 25 thouſand, he conquered Edenbrough, where he foũd the regall enſignes of Scotland.

ſhirifes. Thomas of Suffolke, Adam of Fulham.

Cuſtos. ſir Iohn Breton.

anno reg. 26 The king increaſed the tribute of the wooles, taking for euerie ſacke 40. ſhillings, where before that time they paide but halfe a marke.

1298 The Scots by the inſtigation of Williã Maleis

Walleis rebelled, & put the Englishmen to much trouble.

Iohn de Stortford, W. de Stortford. shirifes.
sir Iohn Breton. Custos.

Fire being kindeled in the lesser hall of the pallace at Westminster, ỳ flame thereof being driuen with winde, fired the buildings of the Monastery adioyning, which with the pallace were both consumed. anno reg. 27 1299 The k. pallace burnt.

Saint Martines Church in the Vintry at London, was now builded by the executors of Mathew de Columbaris. S. Martines in the Vintrie.

Richard Rosham, Thomas Sely. Shirifes.
Henrie Waleys. Maior.

This Realme was troubled with false monie, called Crockden and Pollard, coined in parts beyond the seas, and vttered for sterling. anno reg. 28 False monie. 1300

King Edward tooke to wife Margaret sister to Philip le Bewe then king of Fraunce.

Iohn de Armentiers, Henrie de Fingrie, shirifes.
Henrie Walleis. Maior.

King Edward made his voiage against the Scots, wherin he subdued a great part of the lande, tooke the Castle of Estreueline with other, & made the Lordes sweare to him fealtie. anno reg. 29 1301

Lucas

shirifes. Lucas Hauering, Richard Campes.
Maior. Elias Russel.

anno reg. 30 The king gaue to Edwarde his sonne
1302 the Princedome of Wales, and ioyned
therevnto the Dukedome of Cornwall, &
the Earledome of Chester.

shirifes. Robert Colleuer, Peter de Boscuho.
Maior. Elias Russell.

anno reg. 31. The Scotts rebelling, made William
Walies their leader, wherefore the king
1303 hauing his armie readie, passed ouer the
whole lande, none offering him battail.

shirifes. Hugh Port, Simon Paris.
Maior. syr Iohn Blunt.

anno reg. 32 Richard Grauesende Bishoppe of Lon-
don deceased, who is reported to haue pur-
Grauesend B. chased the charters and liberties for the
of London. Citie of London, in the yeere of our Lorde
1304 1392. in the 16. of Richard ỳ second. The
vntruth wherof I haue thought good thus
much to note.

The kings bench & Exchequer returned. The king returning out of Scotland commanded the courts of the kings bench & the Eschequer, which had now remained at Yorke seuen yeeres to be remoued to their olde places at London.

shirifes. W. de Combemartin, I. de Berneford.
Maior. sir Iohn Blunt.

King

King Edward ordained Iustices of Trilebaston, against intruders into other mens lands, trucebreakers, extortioners, murtherers, and such like offenders. anno reg. 33 Drawe the staffe.

William Waleis which had oft times set Scotland in great trouble, was taken & brought to London, where he was hanged, headed, and quartered. 1105

Roger Paris, Iohn Lincolne. shriues.
sir Iohn Blunt. maior.

Robert Bruce caused himselfe to bee crowned king of Scots, whereof when king Edward heard, hee went with hast into Scotland, where hee chased the sayd Robert Bruce, and tooke many of the noble men prisoners, and brought Scotland into such obedience, as he gaue of the lands thereof to his subiectes in England with Markets, Faires, and Warens. Amongst other, I haue seene vnder the broade seale of the sayd king Edward, a manner called Retnes in the County of Forfare in Scotland, and neere the farthest part of ỹ saine nation Northward, giuen to John Ewre & his heires, auncestors to the Lord Ewre that now is, for his seruice done in those partes, with market euerie mondaie, faire for three daies euerie yeere at Michaelmas, anno reg. 34 1307 Iohn Ewer.

mas, and free warren for the same, dated at Lauercost the 20. daie of October, Anno regni. 34.

Shirifes. William Cofer, Reginald Thunderle.
Maior. sir Iohn Blunt.

anno reg. 35 The new great Church of the graie Friers in London was begon to bee builded by the Ladie Margaret Queene, seconde wife to Edward the first. Iohn of Bziton Earle of Richmond, builded the bodie of the church, the residue was finished by the Ladie Marie, Countesse of Penbzoke. Gilbert de Clare, erle of Glocester, Margaret Countesse of Glocester, Elianor le Spencer, Elizabeth Burghe, sisters to Gilbert de Clare.

1307 Kung Edwarde sent messengers into England, and commaunded that all that ought him service, should be redie at Carlile, within thzee weakes after the feast of S. Iohn Baptist. But himselfe being vexed with a bloudie flixe, the 7. of Julie departed this life at Burghe vpon the sands in the yeere of our Lozd God 1307. when he had raigned 24. yeeres, 7. moneths, and odde daies, his body was buried at Westminster, vnto the which church he had giuen landes, to the value of an hundzed pound

pound by yeere, 20. pound thereof yeerelie to be distributed to the poore.

Edward of Carnaruan.

EDward the second, sonne to the first Edward, borne at Carnaruan, began his raigne the 7. day of July, in ỳ yere of Christ 1307. he was faire of bodie, but vnsteadfast of manners, not regarding to gouern his cõmon weale by discretion and iustice, which caused greate variaunce betweene him and his Lordes. anno reg. 1

Nicholas Pigot, Nigellus Drurie. shirifes.
sir Iohn Blunt. Maior.

The king married Isabel the French kings daughter. 1308

The Lordes enuying Pierce of Gauaston Earle of Cornewall, banished him the land. Pierce of Gaueston exiled anno reg. 2

William Basing, Iames Botener. shirifes.
Nicholas Faringdon. Goldsmith. Maior.

The king sent for Pierce of Gauaston out of Ireland, and gaue him the earle of Gloce- 1309 anno reg. 3

Glocesters sister in marriage, which caused him againe to rise in pride, scorning nobles of the Realme. The Barons therfore declared to the king, that except he would expell the said Pierce frō his companie, they woulde rise against him, as against a periured Prince, wherevpon once againe he caused Pierce to abiure.

shriues. maior. 1310. anno reg. 4.

Iames of S. Edmond, Roger Palmer.
Thomas Romaine.

Pierce of Gauestone returned into England, and came to the kings presence, who forgetting al oaths and promises receiued him as a heauenlie gift.

The Church of Middleton in Dorsetshire, was consumed with lightening, the Monkes being at Mattins.

shriues. maior.

Simon de Corpe, Peter Blackeney.
Richard Reffam mercer.

Templers condemned.

Templers in England vpon heresie and other filthy articles, whereof they were accused, were condemned to perpetual penance in seuerall Monasteries.

1311 Pierce of Gauaston beheaded.

The Barons of England beeing confederate against Pierce of Gauaston, besieged him in the Castell of Scarborough, where they tooke him, and brought him to Warwike Castell, and caused his head to

be

be striken off.

Simon Mer wood, Richard Gilford. shiriues.
sir Iohn Gisors Pepperer. Maior.

Queene Isabel was deliuered of her first sonne named Edward at Windsor. The Knights of the order of Saint John Baptist, called Saint John of Jerusalem, put the Turkes out of the Isle of Rhoads, and after that wan vpon the sayd Turkes daily for a long time after. 1312 The Rhoads won by the Christians. anno reg. 6.

Iohn Lambyn, Richard Gilford. shiriues.
sir Iohn Gisors pepperer. Maior.

King Edward gathering a great power, marched towards Scotland, to breake the siege of the castle of Streuelyn, where he and his power encountered with Robert de Bruse and the Scots, in the ende wherof the Englishmen were discomfited and so eagerly pursued by the Scots, that many of the noble men were slaine. 1313 Battaile at Striueline. anno reg. 7.

Robert Gurdeine, Hugh Garton. shiriues.
Nicholas Farendon Goldsmith. Maior.

The king caused his writs to bee published for victuals, that no Oxe stalled or corne fed, bee solde for more than 24. shillings, no grasse fedde Oxe for more than sixteene shillings, a fat stalled Cowe at 12. shillings, another cow at 10. shillings, 1314 Victuals prised. anno reg. 8.

a fat mutton corne fed, or whose woll is wel growen, at twentie pence, another fat mutton shorne at foureteene pence, a fat hogge of two yeeres olde, at three shillings foure pence, a fat goose at two pence halfe penie, in the citie at three pence, a fat Capon at two pence, in the Citie 2. pence halfe penie, a fat hen at one penie, in the citie one penie halfe penie, two chickens a penie, in the Citie one penie halfe penie, foure pigeons for one penie, in the Citie three pigeons for one penie, twentie foure eggs a penie, in the Citie twentie eggs a penie, &c.

shrines.

Stephen Abingdon, Hamond Chigwel.

Maior.

sir Iohn Gisors, pepperer.

1315

A Tanners sonne of Exeter named himselfe the sonne of Edward the first, for the which he was hanged at Northampton.

A Tanners son claimed to be king. anno reg. 9.

The dearth increased through the abundance of raine that fell in harvest, so that a quarter of wheate or salt was solde for fortie shillings. There followed this famine a grievous mortalitie of people, so that the quicke might unneth burie the deade. The beasts and Cattell also by the corrupt grasse wherof they fedde, dyed, horse flesh was counted great delicates, the

Mortalitie of men.

Dogs flesh good meate.

Children were eaten.

poore

powre stale fat dogges to eate, some in hid places did eate the flesh of their owne children. Theeues that were in prisons, did plucke in peeces those that were newlie brought amongest them, and greedilie deuoured them halfe aliue. Theeues deuour one an other.

Hamond Goodcheape, William Bodele. shiriues.
Stephen Abingdon. maior.

There ariued in England two Cardinalls, to make peace betwixt the Realmes of England and Scotland, and to reconcile vnto the king, Thomas Earle of Lancaster. When they came neere vnto the Towne of Derlington, certaine robbers, Gilbert Middleton and Walter Selbie being their Captaines, sodainlie set vppon the familie of the Cardinalles, and robbed them of their treasure, but the Cardinalles came to Dirham, where they tarried a few dayes for aunswere of the Scottes, and so returned to Yorke. Gilbert Middleton was taken, carryed to London, and there drawen and hanged. 1316 Two Cardinals robbed. anno reg. 10

Sir Gosselme Denule and his brother Robert, with two hundred in the habite of Friers, did many notable robberies, they spoiled the Bishop of Dirhams Theeues like Friers.

pallaces, leauing in them nothing but bare walls, for the which they were after hanged at Yorke.

shiriues. William Cawston, Rafe Balancer.
Maior. Iohn Wengraue.

New worke of paules. The new worke of the Chappell, on the South side of the Church of Saint Paule in London being begon, there were found in the foundation more than an hundred heads of Oxen and kine, which thing confirmed greatly the opinió of those who haue reported, that of olde time it had ben the temple of Iupiter, and that there was the sacrifice of beasts.

1317 Edward de Bruse beheaded.

Edward de Bruse the king of Scottes brother, who by ỳ space of three yeres had assaulted Ireland, and had crowned himselfe King, was taken by Englishmen, and beheaded at Dundalke.

anno reg. 11. shiriues. Maior.

Iohn Prior. William Furneys.
Iohn Wengraue.

Berwicke betrayed.

The towne of Berwicke was betrayed to the Scots, through the treason of Peter Spalding.

1318 anno reg. 12. A moraine of kine.

A great moraine of Kine happened, dogs and rauens eating of the carren of ỳ Kine were poisoned, and did swell to death, so that no man durst eate anie beefe.

Iohn

Iohn Peintel, Iohn Dalling. shiriues.
Iohn Wengraue. Maior.

The King being at Yorke, the Scots entered England, came to Yorke, and burnt the the suburbes of the Citie, and tooke sir Iohn of Britane Earle of Richmond prisoner with many other. Suburbes of Yorke burnt.

Many Herdes men and certaine women of England would goe seeke the holy land, to kill the enimies of Christ as they sayd, but because they could not passe ouer great Sea, they slewe many Iewes in the parties of Tholose, and Gascoyne, wherefore many of them were taken and put to death. 1319 Herdmen & women wēt toward Ierusalem. anno reg. 13

Simon Abindon, Iohn Preston. shiriues.
Haman Chickwell, pepperer. Maior.

Thomas Earle of Lancaster, with many Earles and Barons, came to Sherebome, and from thence with banners displayed, to S. Albones, from thence they sent to the king beeing at London, requiring him to banish the two Hugh Spencers. At length the king graunted to their petition, so that Hugh Spencer the elder was banished, but the yonger Hugh could not be taken. 1320 The Barons in armour. anno reg. 14 Spencer banished.

Reigold at Conduit, William Predom. shiriues.

Maior. Nicholas Farendon, Goldsmith.

Iewes & leapers poisoned waters. Certaine leapers who had couenanted with the Iewes to poyson al the Christiãs in Europe, laide poison in welles, springs, and pittes, for the which there were many burnt.

1321 Mortimer set to the tower Thomas erle of Lancaster beheaded. anno reg. 15 Roger Mortimer, the Earles of Richmond and Arundell, submitting themselues to the king, were sent to the Tower of London. After this, when the kings armie and the armie of the Barons met nere vnto Burton vppon Trent, the Earle of Lancaster fledde, and the King pursuing them to Burbridge, Thomas Earle of Lancaster was taken, and beheaded at Pountfret.

shiriues. Richard Constantine, Richard Hakeney.

Maior. Hamond Chickwell, pepperer.

1322 anno reg. 16 And lew Darkley Earle of Carell was charged with treason for making peace with the Scots, for the which he was sent to Yorke, where he was hanged, headed, and quartered.

shiriues. Iohn Grantham, Richard of Ely.

Maior. Hamond Chickwell, pepperer.

1323 anno reg. 17 Roger Mortimer Lord of Wigmore, gaue his keepers a sleepe drinke, escaped through all the watches of the tower, and passed

passed into France.

Adam of Sarisburie, Iohn of Oxford. shriues.
Nicholas Farendon, Goldsmith. Maior.

King Edward sent the Queene his wife into her brother the French king, to establish the peace, who went ouer with a smal companie: by her mediation a peace was fully finished, wherupon Edward ỹ kings sonne went ouer. 1324 anno reg. 18 The Queene sent into France.

Bennet of Fulham Iohn Cawson. shriues.
Hamond Chickwel, pepperer. Maior.

Whiles the Queene with her sonne remained in France longer than the Kings pleasure was, and would not come againe without Roger Mortimer and other noble men that were fledde out of England: the king banished them both, and all other that toke their partes. 1325 anno reg. 19

Gilbert Mordon, Iohn Cotton. shiriues.
Richard Betaine, Goldsmith. Maior.

Isabell the Queene, with her sonne Edward, Edmond of Woodstocke, the kings brother, Roger Mortimer, and many other noble men that were fledde out of England arined at Orwell besides Harwich in Essex, imediately the Earle Marshall the Earle of Leicester, the Bishoppes of Lincolne, Hereford, Dyuelin, and 1326 anno reg. 20 Queene Isabel returned.

Elie, being ioyned to the Queene, made a great armie.

The Citizens of London beheaded ſuch as they tooke to be the Queenes enimies, they tooke alſo Walter Stapleton Biſhop of Exceter, & beheaded him & two of his ſeruants, becauſe he had gathered a great armie to withſtand the Queene.

Biſhop of Exeter beheaded.

Richard Rothing, Roger Chanteclere.

Richard Briteine Goldſmith.

Shiriues.

Maior.

Saint Iames.

This Richard Rothing Shiriue, builded the Pariſh Church of Saint Iames at Garlike hith in London. The Queene beſieged Briſtowe, which was ſoone rendered, and the morrowe after her comming, Hugh Spencer the elder was drawen and hanged. The king, Hugh Spencer the younger, and Robert Baldocke, determined to flie into the Iſle of Lundaie, but being in great danger on the Sea, at leſt ariued in Wales where they were taken, the king was committed to Henrie Earle of Lancaſter his kinſman.

The Queene beſieged Briſtow.

Spencer the elder executed.

The king taken.

Hugh Spencer was condemned at Hereford, where he was drawē, hanged, headed, and quartered.

Spencer the yonger executed.

Simon Reading was drawen and hanged.

Robert

Robert Baldocke died in Newgate.

These things beeing done, the Queene with her sonne Edward, Roger Mortimer and other, went to Wallingford Castell, and before the twelfth daie came to London, where they were ioyfullie receyued. On the morow after they held a Parliament, where by common decree they deposed the king, & elected Edward his eldest sonne. He was thus deposed when he had raigned nineteene yeeres, vi. moneths, and odde daies.

K. Edward the 2. deposed.

King Edward the third.

Edward the third, about the age of xiiii. yeeres, beganne his raigne the 25. of Januarie, in the yeere of our Lord 1326. in the feates of armes hee was verie expert. At the beginning of his raigne he was chieflie ordered by his mother Isabel.

anno reg. 1

The Abbie of Burie spoiled.

1327

The inhabitants of the towne of Burie besieged the Abbie of Bury, burnt ỳ gates, wounded the Monkes, bare out all the golde, siluer, ornaments bookes, charters, the assaie of their coine, stampes, and all other things pertaining to their mint, &c.

Liberties confirmed.

The king confirmed the liberties of the citie of London.

The 22. daie of September at night, king Edward ỳ second was cruelly murthered in the castle of Barkley, by the practise of the Quéene his wife, the Lord Mortimer, and the Bishoppe of Hereford, he was buried at Gloceiter.

shiriues. Henrie Darcie, Iohn Hauten.
Maior. Hamond Chickwell Groser.

anno reg. 2

Peace was made betwixt the English men and Scots, so that Dauid the sonne of Robert Buis married Ioan of the Tower, king Edwards sister.

1328

Peace with the Scots.

By procurement of the olde Quéene & Roger Mortimer, Edmond of Woodstock Erle of Kent the kings vncle, was beheaded at Winchester.

1329

anno reg. 3.
shiriues. Richard Lazar, Henrie Gisors.
Maior. Iohn Swanland.

R. Mortimer executed.

Roger Mortimer was taken by William Mountacute, & sent to London, where he

he was condemned and hanged. anno reg. 4

The 15. daie of June was borne Edward the blacke Prince. 1330 Black prince borne.

Robert of Elie, Thomas Whorwode. shiriues.

Sir Iohn Pulteney, Draper. Maior.

This Sir Iohn Pulteney builded the Colledge in London, called Saint Laurence Pulteney, and little Allhalous, a Parish Church in Thames streete, and also the Carmelite Friers Church in Couentrie. S. Laurence Pulteney.

anno reg. 5.

1331

Iohn Mocking, Andrew Auburie. shirines.

Sir Iohn Pulteney, Draper. maior.

Henrie Earle of Lancaster, and of Leicester, founded the new hospital by the castle of Leicester, wherin were an hundred pmie impotent persons, prouided for with all things necessarie. Hospitall of Leicester.

anno reg. 6.

The king of England with force came before Berwicke, where they that kept the Castell and Towne vsed many deceitfull treaties. 1332

Nicholas Pike, Iohn Husband. shiriues

Iohn Preston, Draper maior

The Scots came with great multitudes, minding to dissolue ꝑ siege of Berwicke, whome the king couragiouslie met, and slewe of them eight Earles, 1300. horse- anno reg. 7. 1333 Battaile at Holidowne.

horſemen, and of the common ſouldiers 35000. neere vnto Halydon.

K. Edward won Berwik

The Townes men of Berwicke yéelded to the king of England both the Caſtell and the towne, who placing garriſons there, he ſent Edward Bailioll and other Nobles to keepe the Realme of Scotland.

ſhiriues. Iohn Haman, William Hauſard.
maior. ſir Iohn Pultney, Draper.

anno reg. 8. 1334 K. of Scots did homage.

Edward Bailioll king of Scots did homage to king Edward at New caſtle vpon Tyne, and ſhortly after hee receiued homage of the Duke of Britaine for his Earldome of Richmond.

ſhiriues. Iohn Kingſtone, Walter Turke,
maior. Reignold at Conduit. Vintner.

anno reg. 6. 1335

Part of the Vniuerſitie of Oxford went to Stamford, becauſe of a variance that fell betweene the Northren & Southerne ſchollers.

Great water

The Sea bankes brake in through all England, but ſpeciallie in thames, ſo that all the cattell and beaſts neere thereunto were drowned.

ſhiriues Walter Worden, Richard Ypron.
maior Richard Wotton.

anno reg. 10

King Edwarde made his eldeſt ſonne Edward

Edward, Earle of Chester, and Duke of Cornwall. 1336

A Duke and sixe Earles created.

It was enacted that no woll should be conuaied out of the Realme.

shriues.

Iohn Clarke, William Curtis.

Maior.

sir Iohn Pulteney, Draper.

The towne of Southampton was burnt by the French kings Gallies.

It was enacted, that whatsoeuer Clothworker of Flanders or of other Countries woulde dwell and inhabite in Englande, should come quietlie and peaceablie, and the most conuenient places should be assigned to them with great liberties and priuiledges. 1337

Priuiledge to clothmakers

Also it was enacted, that none shoulde weare anie cloth made without ỳ realme, the King, the Quéene, and their children onelie excepted.

The king caused to confiscate all the goods of the Lumbardes, and also of the Monkes of the order of Clunie & Ciriaux through the whole Realme.

Goods of Monkes confiscate.

shriues.

Walter Beale, Nicholas Crane.

Maior.

Henrie Darcie.

anno reg. 12

King Edward with Quéene Philip his wife, and a great armie, passed the Seas into Flanders, and so to Colleine, where 1338

he

Armes of England & France ioyned.

hee made friendshippe with the Emperour, and was made his Vicegerent. Hee quartered the armes of England and France.

shiriues.

William Pomfret, Hugh Marberel,
Henrie Darcie.

maior.

anno reg. 13.

1339

New Castle drowned.

A sodaine inundation of water at New Castle vppon Tyne, bare downe a peece of the Towne wall, where an hundred and twentie men and women were drowned.

The king appointed himselfe to be called king of England and of France.

shiriues.

William Thorney, Roger Frotham
Andrew Auburie. Grocer.

maior.

The king gathered a Naute of two hundred, and sailed towards Flanders, where he fought with the enimies a most cruell battaile by Sea, in the which the French men were ouercome, and slaine of them 30000 men. There was take 200. ships, and the rest fled.

anno reg. 14.

1340

Battell on the sea.

By the assistance of the Duke of Brabant and the Earle of Henault with them of Gaunt and Ypres, hee entered the South partes of Fraunce, and besieged the Citie of Turney. In the meane season the earle of Henalt, sir Walter Mannie, &

Reignold

Reignolde Cobham, burnt 300. townes great and small, taking praies.

Adam Lucas, Bartholomew Maris. shiriues
Audrew Awberie Grocer, Maior.

Two Cardinalls were sent from the Pope who demaunded a trewse for three yeares betwixt the two kinges, in which space the title that the king of Englande pretended might be discussed. anno reg. 15 1341

Richard of Barking, Iohn of Rokesley. shiriues.
Iohn of Oxford Vintner. Maior.

When K. Edward had taken homage for the Dukedome of Butane, he sayled ouer into Butane, where hee toke diuers Castles & other strengthes that resisted him. After this he besieged Caunes, & though Phillippe de Valois came downe with a great multitude of people, yet a trewse was taken and Caunes remained to the king of Englande. anno reg. 16 1042.

Iohn Louekin, Richard Keslinburie. Shriues,
Simon Frances, Mercer. Maior.

King Edwarde commaunded florences of Golde to be made, the penny of the value of vi.s. viii.pence, the halfe pennie and farthing after the rate. anno reg. 17 1343 Florences of golde.

William Mountacute Earle of Salisburie conquered the Isle of Man from King of man.

the

the Scots, which Isle Edward the thirde gaue the same Earle, and caused him to be crowned king of Man.

shiriues. Iohn Steward, Iohn Aylsham.
Maior. Iohn Hamond.

Order of the Garter. King Edward held a solemne feast at his Castle of Windsor, where hee established the most honorable order of the Garter, to the number of fiue and twentie knightes, which were chosen of the most noble and valiant persons of this Realme. Hee also augmented the Chappell, which his progenitours kings of England had before erected with 8. Canons in the Castle of Windsor, adding a Deane and 15. Canons more, and 24. poore knights, with other ministers.

1344 Chappell at Winsor.

24. poore knights.

shiriues. Geffrey Wickingham, Thomas Legge,
maior. Iohn Hamon.

anno reg. 19 The Scots to the number of 30000.

1345 William Dowglas being their leader, entered into Westmerland, and burnt Carliel & Penreth, with many other townes, wherefore the Bishoppe of Carliel, with Thomas Lucie, Robert Dggil, & a greate number, compassed them in the night season, and with lightes and noises so disquieted them, that they neyther durst goe

Scots inuaded Westmerland.

Scots ouercome.

out.

out for victuals, nor giue their bodies to sleepe, but at the last Alexander Stragon stoutly prepared to goe out for victuals, whom the Bishop and Robert Ogle met, and with a speare thrust him through the bodie, so that the Scottes were ouercome and slaine.

Edmond Hemenhall, Iohn of Glocester. Shriues.
Richard Leger. Maior.

King Edward tooke shipping and arryued at Hogges in Normandy, from thence he went to Caine, in which iourney he burned the shippes in all the hauens roundeabout, he spoyled Caine to the bare walles, and tooke many prisoners. Hee tooke his iourney and besieged Callice. Dauid le Bruice with all his power entred the borders of Northumberlande, came to Bere Parke, by Neuels crosse, nygh Durham, spoyling and killing all that mette them, then Willia Seuch Archbishop of Yorke, the Lords Percy, Mowbray, Ralph Neuel, gaue them a sharpe battaile, wherein the Englishmē had the victory, the Scotts put to flight. In the chase were taken Dauid le Bruice the Earles of Mentyfe, of Straderne, of Fife with other.

anno reg. 20. 1346

K. Edward sayled into Fraunce.

K. Edward besieged Calleys

Scots innaded Northūberland.

The king of Scots taken.

Iohn Croydon, William Clopton. Shriues.

Maior. Geffrey Witckingham.

anno reg 21. When kyng Edwarde had a long time
1347 besieged Callice, the French kyng came to
Callis woon breake the siege, but when he saw he could
not fulfill his desire, he set fire in his tents
and went his way, which when the men
of Callice perceiued, they yelded the
towne and Castle.

K Edward Kyng Edwarde was by the Princes e-
chosen Em- lectours chosen Emperour, but he refusing
perour. it, attended the warres in France.

shriues. Adam Braton, Richard Bas.

Maior. Thomas Leggy skinner.

anno reg. 22 Gwalter Manny founded the Charter-
1348 house beside London neare to Smithfield,
Charterhous and was there buried. The pestilence be-
churchyard. gan in Englaude about Laumas, so that
Great pesti- very many that were whole in morning,
lence. died before nonne, in one day there was
twentie, fortie, three score, and many times
more dead bodies buried in one pitte. A-
bout the feast of al Saints it came to Lon-
don & increased so much, that from Can-
dlemas vntill Easter, in the Charterhouse
Churchyarde hard by Smithfielde, more
than 200. dead corps (besides the bodyes
that were buried in other Churchyardes)
were there euery day buried.

Hen'

Henry Pichard, Simon Dolseby. shriues.
John Loukin Fishmonger. Maior.

More than 120. persons in Sealande and Holand, comming out of Flaunders to London, sometime in the Church of S. Paul, sometime in other places of the Citie, twise in the day, in the sight of the people, from the loines vnto the hœles couered in lumen cloath, all the rest of their bodies being bare, euery one in their hand a whip with three cords, beat themselues on their bare bodies going in procession, foure of them singing in their owne language, all the other answering them. anno reg. 23. 1349. A bloudie procession.

Adam of Burie, Ralph of Lynne. shriues.
William Turke Fishmonger. Maior.

In Oxeford shire neare to Chepingnorton, was founde a Serpent hauing two heads and two faces like women, one face attired of the new fashion of womans attire, the other face like the olde array and had winges like a backe. anno reg. 24. A serpent, with two heads.

King Edwarde met the Spaniards vpon the sea by Winchelsea and Romney and slew them, and tooke xxvi. great shippes. 1350 Battell on the sea.

Iohn Notte, William Worcester. shriues.
Richard Killingbury. Maior.

A newe coyne called a grote, and halfe anno reg. 25.

1351 Grotes and halfe grotes. grote, were coyned, but these were of lesse waight than the esterlinges, by reason whereof victuals and merchandze became the dearer.

Shriues. Iohn Wroth, Gilbert Stinesthorpe.

Maior. Andrew Awberie Grocer.

anno reg. 26. The Castle of Guynes was yéelded to the Englishmen dwelling in Calleys.

1352 Shriues. Iohn Peach, Iohn Stotley.

Maior. Adam Fraunces Mercer.

anno reg. 27 S. Stephens at Westminster. King Edward altered the chappell, which his progenitors before time had founded of S. Stephen at Westminster, into a colledge of xii. seculer Chanions, xii. vickars and other ministers accordingly. This

1353 Dry sommer. sommer was called the drie sommer.

Shriues. William Wolde, Iohn Little.

Maior. Adam Frances Mercer.

anno reg. 28. The staple of wooll was remoued from

1354. Wooll staple at Westminster. Flaunders, and established in sundrie places of Englande, to wittte, at Westminster, Canterburie, Chichester, Bristowe, Lincolne, and Hull.

Shriues. William Tothingham, Richard smelt.

Maior. Thomas Leggy skinner.

anno reg. 29 A great dissention fell in Oxford betweén

1355 Dissention a Scholler and a Vintner for a quarte of wine, so that the scholler powred the wine vpon

vpon the Vintners heade, and brake his heade with the potte, by reason whereof a greate conflicte was made betweene the Schollers and the lay people of the towne. at Oxford.

Walter Folter, Thomas Brandon. shriues.

Simon Frances Mercer. Maior.

Edward Prince of Walles, nigh to the citie of Poyters, ioyned battaile with king John of Fraunce, of whom the Prince by his martiall policie wan a noble victorie. In this conflict king John was taken with his yong sonne and many of his nobles. anno reg. 30 1356 French king taken.

Richard Nothingham, Thomas Dolsell. shriues.

Henrie Pichard Vintner. Maior.

This Henrie Pichard Vintner Maior of London, in one day sumptuously feasted Edward king of Englande, John king of Fraunce, the king of Cipres, then arriued in England, Dauid king of Scottes, Edward Prince of Wales, with many other noble men. &c.

The king taking his iourney towardes Scotland, besieged Berwicke, which was shortly rendred vnto him. Edward Prince of Wales returned into Englande wyth John king of France, & Philip his sonne. Royall iusts was holden in Smithfielde before the kings of England, France, and anno reg. 31. 1357 Iustes in sm. thfield.

Scotland.

Shriues. Stephen Candish, Barthelmew Frosling.
Maior. sir Iohn Stody Vintner.
Almes hou-ses. This sir Iohn Stody gaue vnto the Vintners of London, all the quadrant wherein the Vintners hall now standeth, with the tenementes roumde about, where he founded thirteene houses for thirteene poore people, which are there kept of charitie rent free.

K. of Scotts released. anno reg. 32. 1358 Dauid le Bruce king of Scots, was deliuered from the long imprisonment hée had béene in, his ransome being set at 100000. markes to be payed the next x. yeares following.

Shriues. Iohn Barnes, Iohn Buris.
Maior. Iohn Loukin stockfish monger.
anno reg. 33. King Edward with a Nauie of shippes
K. Edward inuaded Burgundie. passed the sea to Callice, and so passed vnto Burgundy. In the meane season the Normans with a small Nauie arriued at Winchelsea, & partly burnt the towne and slew such as did withstande them, wherefore the prelates of England assembled in armour, but the French were gone.
1359 French men arriued at Winchelsea.
shriues. Simon of Benington, Iohn Chichester.
Maior. Simon Dolsorby Grocer.
anno reg. 34 A finall peace was concluded. King Edward

Edward came into England, & so streight to the tower to see the French king, where he appointed his ransome to be three millions of florences, and so deliuered him of al imprisonment. 1360 Peace with Fraunce. French king released.

Iohn Denis, Walter Berney. shriues.
Iohn Wroth Fishmonger. Maior.

Men and beastes perished in England in diuers places with thunder and lightning. Fiendes were seene, and spake vnto men as they trauelled. anno reg. 35. 1361

William Holbech, Iames Tame. shriues.
Iohn Peth Fishmonger. Maior.

A great death and Pestilence in England, in which died Henry Duke of Lancaster, who was buried at Leycester. Second mortalitie.

King Edwarde commanded all pleas to be made in English and not in French. anno reg. 36.

This time was graunted to the king for three yeares 26.s.8.d. of euery sacke of woole. Subsidie of woole. 1362

Iohn of Saint Albons, Iames Andrew. shriues.
Stephen Candish Draper. Maior.

A great winde in England ouerturned many steples and Towers. anno reg. 37 Great wind.

The French king, the king of Cipres, and the king of Scots, came all into England to speake with king Edwarde, who 1363

receiued them with great honor, and gaue them great giftes.

Great frost. A frost in England lasted from the midst of September to the moneth of Aprill.

shriues. Richard Croydon, Iohn Hiltofte.
Maior. Iohn Notte peperer.

anno reg. 38. The ix. day of Aprill, dyed Iohn king
1364 of Fraunce, at the Sauoye beside Weſt-
The French king dyeth. minſter, his corps was honourably con-
ueyed to S. Denis in Fraunce.

shriues. Iohn de Mitford, Simon de Mordon.
Maior. Adam of Bury skinner.

anno reg. 39 Ingram Lorde of Cowlye, married La-
1365 die Isabell the kinges daughter.

shriues. Iohn Buckleſworth, Thomas Ireland.
Maior. Iohn Loukin Fiſhmonger.

anno reg. 40 The king commanded that Peter pence
Peter pence forbid. ſhould no more be payed to Rome.

The third day of Aprill was borne at
1366 Burdaur, Richarde ſonne to Edward the
blacke Prince, who was after King of Englande.

shriues. Iohn Warde, Thomas Attalie.
Maior. Iohn Loukin Fiſhmonger.

An hoſpital at Kingſtone. This Iohn Loukin ſtockefiſhmonger, foure times Maior of London, builded a chappell called Magdalines at Kingſtone vpon Thames, to the which he ioyned an hoſpitall

an hospitall, wherein was a maister, two preestes, and certaine poore men, hee buylded the parish Church of S. Michaell in crooked lane, and founded a Colledge to the same Church adioyning. &c.

anno reg 41. The bahard brother disheriteth the lawfull.

Edward Prince of Wales taking compassion vpon Peter king of Spaine, who was driuen out of his kingdome by Henry his bastard brother, entred Spaine with a great puissaunce, and in a battaile at Nazers, put to flight the foresaide bastarde, he restored the saide Peter to his former dignitie, but not long after Henry the bastard, whiles king Peter sat at a table sodainly thrust him through with a speare.

1367

shriues.
Maior.
anno reg. 42

John Torngold, William Dikman.
Iames Andrew Draper.

The Frenchmen tooke diuers townes and castles in Poytowe that belonged to the king of Englande,

1368

shriues.
Maior.
anno reg. 43. Third pestilence, dearth of corne.

Robert Girdler, Adam Wimondhom.
Simon Mordyn stockefishmonger.

The thirde pestilence was this yeare, a bushell of Wheate at London sold for two shillings six pence.

shriues.
Maior.

John Piell, Hugh Holditch.
John Chichester goldsmith.

A great part of Gascoine fell from the

1369 anno reg. 44.

Prince, because of the straunge exactions he layd vpon them, also sickenes increasing vpon him he returned into England.

shriues. William Walworth, Robert Gayton.
Maior. Iohn Barnes Mercer.

A chest with 3. lockes & neuer a peny anno reg. 45.

This Iohn Barnes gaue a chest with three lockes and a 1000. marks to be lent to yong men vppon sufficient gage. The king demaunded of the cleargie and cõminalty a subsedye of 50000. poundes. The Bishoppes were remoued from the Chaunceler, Treasurer, & Priuy seale, and laye men put in their steade.

1371 Great subsedie.

shriues. Robert Hatfielde, Adam Stapell.
maior. Iohn Barnes Mercer.
anno reg. 45.

The Frenchmen besieged Rochel, to the remouing whereof was sent the Earle of Penbroke with a number of mẽ of armes, vpon whom fel the Spanish Nauie, in the hauen of Rochell, who slewe and tooke the Englishmen and burnt their Nauie, the Earle and many noble men were carried into Spaine.

1372

shriues. Iohn Philpot, Nicolas Brember.
Maior. Iohn Piell Mercer.
anno reg. 47.

John Duke of Lancaster entred France with a strong power, and passed through the Realme without battaile, but in the de-

1373 serts

serts and mountaines of Aluerne, for lacke of victuals many of his army dyed, from thence he went to Burdeaux.

John Awbrey, Iohn Fished. shriues.
Adam of Bury skinner. Maior.

John Duke of Lancaster, with Simon Sudbery Esther, assembled at Bruges to treate of peace betweene the realmes of England and Fraunce. This treatise continued almost two yeres, and ended without conclusion of peace. anno reg. 48. 1374

Richard Lions, William Woodhouse. Shriues.
William Walworth Fishmonger. Maior.

John Haltinges Earle of Pembroke comming into Englande, after he had ransomed himselfe for a great masse of money which he neuer payed, dyed. anno reg. 49 1375

Iohn Haddle, William Newport. shriues.
Iohn Ware Grocer. maior.

Richard Lions and Adam of Bury Citizens of London, were accused by the commons of diuers frandes and deceiptes, which they had done to the king. Richarde Lions for money did wisely compounde and escaped, the other conuayed himselfe into Flaunders. anno reg. 50 1376

Prince Edwarde departed out of this life and was buried at Canterburie, and then Adam Bury late Maior. Richard Lions late shriue goldsmith.

Black prince deceased.

then king Edward created Richard sonne of prince Edward earle of Chester, Duke of Cornewall, and Prince of Wales, and because the king waxed feeble and sickely, he betooke the rule of the lande to John of Gaunt Duke of Lancaster.

shriues. maior. anno reg. 51. 1377

Iohn Northampton, Robert Laund.
Adam Staple Mercer.

K. Edward deceased. New abbey.

King Edward ended his life at his maner of Shene the xxi. day of June in the yere 1377. when he had raigned 50. yeres 4. meneths and odde dayes, whose bodie was buried at Westminster. He builded the Abbey of our Ladie of Grace by the tower of London, he newly builded Saint Stephens Chappell at Westminster, the Castle of Windsor, and the Nunry of Dertforde.

King Richard of Burdiaux.

anno reg. 1.

RIcharde the seconde, the sonne of Prince Edwarde, being but xi. yeares olde, began his raigne the twentie and one day of June in the yeare of our Lord God 1377. In bountie and liberalitie, he farre passed all

all his progenitours, but for that hée was yong, was moſt ruled by yong counſell, and regarded nothing the counſels of the ſage and wiſe men of the realme. Which thing turned this lande to great trouble, and himſelfe to extreme miſery.

The French men arriued at Rye, ſpoyled the towne and burnt it.

The towne of Rye ſpoyled.

Not long after they aſſayled Winchelſea, and were expulſed, but they burnt the towne of Haſtings.

Andrew Pickeman, Nicholas Twyford. ſhriues.
ſir Nicholas Brember Grocer. maior.

1378

The Frenchmen arriued at Southſey, neare the towne of Rothingdon, where the Prior of Lewes with a ſmal company met them, who with two knightes and an eſquire were taken priſoners by them.

The prior of Lewes taken by French men.

John Boſeham, Thomas Cornewalis. ſhriues.
ſir Iohn Philpot Grocer. maior.

This Iohn Philpot Maior of London gaue to the ſame citie certaine tenementes for the which the Chamberlaine payeth yearely to xiii. poore people, euery one of them vii pence the weeke for euer, and as any of thoſe xiii. perſons dyeth, the Maior appointeth one and the Recorder another.

Iohn hohn Philpot his charity.

1379

anno reg. 3.

Shriues. maior.

John Halyſdon, William Barret.
John Hodley Grocer.

1380 anno reg. 4. Winchelſe taken. Shriues maior.

The French kings galles toke ẏ towne of Winchellea, put the Abot of Battaile to flight, and toke one of his Wenkes.

Walter Ducket, William Knighthoode,
William Walworth Fiſhmonger.

This M Walwayth Fiſhmonger Lorde Maior of London, areſted the ſtout rebell Wat Tilar, for ẏ which fact he was afterward made knight by the handes of K. Richard, he increated the pariſh church of S. Michaell in croked lane eaſtwarde with a new quiere and ſide chapples. &c.

1381 Great taxe. Commons rebelled. Rebels entred London Sauoy, ſaint Iohns, Highbury burnt. Biſhop of Canterbury, The Prior of ſaint Ions, & a Friar beheaded.

About this time the making of guns was found, by a certain Almaine An exceeding great taxe was demanded, euery perſon 4. d. By meanes of which paymēt ẏ cōmons of Kent & Eſſex rebelled & drew together & went to Maidſtone, from thence to black heath, ſo to Londō, & entred the citie where they deſtroyed many goodly places of ẏ nobles, as ẏ Sauoy, S. Johns by ſmithfild, ẏ mauer of highbury. They fet out of ẏ tower of Londō Simō Sudbury, Robert Hailes prior of S. Jhons, M. Appleton a Friar Minor & beheaded thēon tower hill. They beheaded al mē of law, & Flemings. They

ſpoyled

spoyled all bookes of Lawe, records and monuments they could meete with, & set all prisoners at libertie. The king offered them peace, on condition they would cease from burning of houses & slaughter of mē, which the Essex men tooke and returned home. But the Kentish men remained burning & sleaing as afore. Where vpon the king sent sir John Newton knight, to Wat Tyler their Captaine to intreate him to come and talke with him. The knight doing his message, Wat Tyler answered that he would come at his owne pleasure, neuertheless he followed softly, and when he came neare Smithfield, where the king abode his comming, the king commanded the Maior to arest ỳ Rebell, which Maior being a man of sufficiēt boldenes, streight way arested him on the heade in such sorte that hee astonied him, and forthwith they which attended on the king thrust him in th diuers places of his bodie, which when the commons perceiued, they cryed out, that their Captaine was trayterously slaine, but the king rode vnto them, and sayde, what meane you, I will bee your Captaine, follow me to haue what ye will require. In the meane time ỳ Maior rode into

Flemmings beheaded.

Essex men pacified. The King sent to Wat tyler.

Wat tyler arested and slaine.

The citizens of Lon. delyuered the king.

into the citie, raised the citizens, and shortly returned with a thousand well armed men, Sir Robert Knoles a citizen of London being their leader. The king reioysing for his vnlooked for aide, sodainely compassed the commons with fighting men, which cõmons forthwith throwing downe their weapons, humbly craued pardon, which was graunted, and Charters deliuered to the Captains of euery shire, who then departed home. The rude multitude being thus dispersed, the King with the Maior and other returned into the Citie, where amongest other thinges the king made the Maior and v. Aldermen of London knights.

The kentish mẽ pacified.

Jacke Straw being taken confessed all the conspiracie & lost his heade at London.

shriues maior.

John Rote, John Hinde.
John Northampton Draper.

1382

King Richard marryed Anne daughter of Wenselaus king of Bohem.

Picked shoes, high heads, and long tailed gowns, with women riding aside

In her daies began the vse of piked shoes, tyed to their knees with chaines of siluer and gylt. Also noble women vsed high attyres on their heades, piked like hornes, with long trained gownes, and side saddles after the example of the said Queene, who

who first brought that fashion into this lande, for before women ridde astride like men. vsed in England.

The merchants of Englande graunted to the king a custome of wools for 4. yeres. Custome.

A generall earthquake the xxi. of May, and a water shaking, that made the ships in the hauens to totter. Erthquake.

John Ball was brought to S. Albons and there drawne and quartered. Iohn Ball.

John Wrawe priest, captaine of the rebelles, in Suffolke was taken, drawne, and hanged. Iohn Wraw. anno reg 6.

Adam Bawtre, Iohn Sely. shriues.

Iohn Northampton Draper. Maior.

The fishmongers in London, through the counsel of John Northamptō then Maior, William Elsey, John Wore, and Richard Northbury, were greatly troubled, hindered of their liberties, and almost destroied. Stur against Fishmongers 1383 anno reg. 7.

Simon Winchcome, Iohn Moore. shriues.

sir Nicholas Brember Grocer. Maior.

John Northampton late Maior of London, with John Wore, Richard Northbury and other, were conuict at Reding, condemned to perpetuall prison, & their goods confiscate, for certaine congregations by them made against the Fishmongers. 1384 Iohn Northampton condemned, anno reg. 8.

Shiriues. Nicholas Exton, Iohn French.
Maior. sir Nicholas Brember Grocer.
1385 King Richarde with an armie entered
The K. entred Scotlande, burnt the countrey & returned.
Scotlande. The eighteene day of July there was an
a. regni. 9. earthquake.
Earthquake. Iohn Organ, Iohn Churchman.
shiriues. sir Nicholas Brember Grocer.
Maior. The Duke of Lancaster went with a
1386 great armie into Spaine to claime the
anno reg. 10. kingdom of Castile, which was due to him in the right of his wife Constance, daughter to Peter King of Castile.
Shiriues. William Standon, William Moore.
Maior. Nicholas Exton Fishmonger.
1387 Richarde Earle of Arundell, and Thomas Earle of Nottingham encountred
Rochel wine with a mightie fleete of Flemmings laden
taken. with Rochell wine, and tooke an hundred
anno reg. 11. ships and more, the which conteined nine-teene thousand tunns of wine, which they brought to diuers partes of Englande, whereby wine was then solde for thirteene shillinges ower pence the tunne.
Shiriues. William Venour, Hugh Forstalfe.
Maior. sir Nicholas Exton Fishmonger.
The nobles rise against Thomas Duke of Glocester, the earles of Arundel, Warwick, Darby & Nottingham,

Nottingham, conſidering how this lande was miſgouerned by a few perſons about the king, intending reformation of ꝑ ſame, aſſembled at Radcok bridge, with a power of fortie thouſande, came to London, and pitched in the fieldes neare to the Tower, where ꝑ king kept his Chriſtmas. Shortly after they cauſed the King to call a parliament, whereof hearing Alexander Neyel Archbiſhoppe of Yorke, Robert Vere Duke of Irelande, & Michael de la Pole earle of Suffolke, fled the lande and dyed in ſtraunge countries. The king by counſel of the aboue named Lords, cauſed to be taken Sir Robert Treſilian, chiefe Juſtice of Englande, ſir Nicholas Brember late Maior of London, ſir John Saliſburie knight, ſir John Bechamp, ſir Simon Burghley, ſir James Barnes knight, and John Uske a Serieant at armes, which by the authoritie of the ſaid parliament were conuict of treaſon and put to death.

the king. 1388. an. 12. reg. 12.

Robert Belknap, John Holte, John Locton, Richarde Graye, William Burghe and Robert Fulthorp Juſtices with the Lordes which before had voyded the land, were baniſhed for euer.

Thomas Auſtine, Adam Carlehul. ſhiriues.

Maior. Sir Ncholas Twyford Goldsmith,

1389 anno reg. 13. Shriues. Statutes made of the Staple to bee brought from Middleborowe to Caleis.

Maior. Iohn Walcot, Iohn Louey.

sir William Vennour Grocer.

1390 anno reg. 14 Variance at Oxford. shriues. In Oxforde the Welsh and Sothern schollers assaulted the Northren, whereby many murders were done on each side

Maior. Iohn Francis, Thomas Viuent,

Adam Bawme Goldsmith.

This Adam Bawme Goldsmith, Maior of London, prouided ẏ frō parts beyond the seas, was corn brought to London plētifully, wher otherwise neither had the country sufficed the Citie, nor the citie the country, to the furtherance of which good worke in relieuing the poore, the Maior and citizens tooke out of ẏ Orphans chest in their guild Hall 2000. marks to buy corne frō beyond the seas, and the Aldermen each of them laydout xx. pounds to the like purpose.

1391 an. regni. 15. A brewer at the Cocke in Cheape murdered. The good man of the Cocke in Cheap at the little conduit was murdered in ẏ night time by a theefe ẏ came in at a gutter window, as it was knowne long after by the same theefe, when he was at the Gallowes to be hanged for felony, but his wife was burnt therefore, & three of his men drawne

to

to Tiburne, & there hanged wrongfully.

Shrives.

Iohn Chadworth, Henry Yamer.

Maior.

ſir Iohn Hind Draper.

A Dolphin came vp to London.

Upon Chriſtmas day a Dolphine came vp the riuer of Thames to London bridge, foreſhewing the tempeſtes that followed ſhortly after, or elſe the diſturbance of the citizens which through the kings diſpleaſure they came into. Because the Londoners had denyed the lending of a thouſand pound which the king demanded of them, he cauſed the Maior, Shirifes and Aldermen to be ſummoned to a counſell at Nottingham, and there impriſoned them, diſanulling all their liberties, and made ſir Edward Dalengrige warden of London.

1392

Liberties of London ſeaſed.

an. regni. 16.

Shriues.

Gilbert Maghfeld, Thomas Newington.

Maior.

ſir William Stondont Grocer.

The king came to London.

When the king ſaw the Londoners ſore repent their treſpaſſes, he came to London, where the citizens receiued him with ſo great glory, as might haue ſeemed to receiue an Emperour in his triumph, and with ſuch gifdes did honour him, that the worth thereof could not bee eſteemed. By this meanes the king became more tractable to graunt them their liberties, & then the Kinges Bench from Yorke, and the

1393

anno reg. 17

Chauncerie from Nottingham was returned to London.

shiriues. Drewe Barentine, Richard Whittington.
Maior. sir Iohn Hadley Grocer.

1394 anno reg. 18. Queene Anne died at Shene in Suthery and was buried at Westminster.

shiriues. William Brumston, Thomas Knowles.
Maior. sir Iohn Froshye Mercer.

1395 anno reg. 19 K. Richarde made a chargeable voyage into Ireland, which came to small effect.

shiriues. Roger Ellis, William Skirrinton.
Maior. sir William Moore Vintner.

1396 anno reg. 20 The kings of England & of France met beside Caleis & there concluded a peace. King Richard tooke to wife Isabel daughter of the French King.

shiriues. Thomas Wilforde, William Parker.
sir Adam Bame Goldsmith, and Richard
Maiors. Whittington Mercer.

1397 Duke of Glocester murderrd. Thomas Duke of Glocester King Richards Uncle was murdered at Caleis.

anno reg. 21. The Earle of Arundell and many other were put to death, for that they rebuked the King in certaine matters somewhat liberally.

shiriues. William Askam, Iohn Wodcocke.
maior. sir Richard Whittington Mercer.

Thomas Arundell Archbishop of Canterburie

terberie was banished the realme.

The King caused the great hal at Westminster to be repayred with a marualous costly worke.

Westminster hal repaired.

1398 anno. reg. 22.

Henrie duke of Hereforde accused Thomas duke of Norffolke, of certaine words by him spoken, tending to ỳ reproch of the Kings person, which the duke of Norffolke vtterly denyed, whereupon a combat was graunted them, but the King taking vp the quarell, banished ỳ duke of Hereford for x. yeeres, & the duke of Norffolke for euer,

The duke of Hereford accused the duke of Norfolke.

Tht 2. dukes banished.

Iohn Wade. Iohn Werner.

shiriues.

sir Drewe Barentine Goldsmith.

Maior.

Iohn of Gaunt duke of Lancaster deceased and was honourably buried in Saint Paules Church at London.

Duke of Lācaster deceased.

1399

The King exacted great summes of money of rvii. shires of the realme, and laid to their charges that they had borne agaynst him with the duke of Glocester, the earles of Arundel, & Warwicke, wherfore he sent to induce the Lordes both spirituall & temporal, to make a submission by writing, acknowledging themselues to be traytours to ỳ king, though they neuer offended him.

Great exactions.

Moreouer, hee compelled them to set their handes to blankes, to the ende that

Blanke charters.

ſo often as it pleaſed him hee might ſuppreſſe them.

K. Richard ſailed into Ireland. anno reg. 23.

About Whitſontide King Richard ſayled towardes Irelande. In the meane ſeaſon Henry Duke of Hereforde and of Lancaſter, arriued in Yorke ſhire, demanding the inheritance due to him by the death of his father. There came to him Henry Percy earle of Northumberlande, Ralph Neuile earle of Weſtmerlãd, & many other Lords with their powers, and went to Briſtowe & beſieged the caſtel where they tooke W. Scrope, I. Buſh and T. Greene, and beheaded them. King Richard hearing of the Dukes arriuall, forthwith tooke ſhipping and arriued at Milforde hauen, but when he vnderſtood what preparation the Duke had made, he placed himſelfe in the Caſtle of Conwaye, deſiring to talke with T. Arundel Archbiſhop of Canterbury, and the Earle of Northumberlande, which being graunted he came to the Caſtle of Flint, where after he had a briefe communication with the Duke of Lancaſter, they tooke horſe, and that night came to the Caſtle of Cheſter, from thence to Weſtminſter, and from thence the king was ſent to ỳ tower of London, where he remained til the next

K. Richard depoſed.

Parli-

Parliament which was begonne the morrow after Michaelmas day, at which time he resigned to Henry Duke of Hereforde and Lancaster, all his power and kingly title to the crowne of England and France, when he had raigned 22. yeares three monethes and odde dayes.

Henrie of Bolengbrooke.

HEnry the fourthe, sonne to John of Gaunt Duke of Lancaster, was ordained king of Englande, more by force than by lawfull succession or election. Hee began his raigne the xxix. day of September, in the yeare of our Loude God 1399. anno. re. 1.

Shrifes. William Waldren, William Hyde.
Maior. sir Thomas Knowlles Grocer.

The king caused the blanke Charters made to king Richard, to be burnt. The blanke charters burnt

John Holand late Duke of Exceter, Thomas Holland Duke of Surrey, Edwarde Conspiracie disclosed.

Duke of Aumarle, Iohn Montacute earle of Salisburie, Thomas Spencer, sir Ralph Lumley, sir Thomas Blunt, sir Benedicte Celye knights, with other, conspired against King Henry, and appointed priuily to murder him, but their treason beeing disclosed, they were all put to death.

King Richarde being in Pomfret Castle dyed the viii. day of Februarye, his bodie was brough to London, and so through the Citie to Paules Churchyard bare faced, where he stoode three dayes for all beholders, from thence hee was carried to Langley, and there buried.

1400 Owen Glendonerdew. an. regni. 2. shiriues. Maior.

The Welshmen began to rebell, by the setting on of Owen Glendonerdewe, whereat the king beinge certified, went into Wales, but the Welshmen fled to the mountaines.

Iohn Wakel, William Ebot.
sir Iohn Fraunces Goodsmith.

1401 Sleeues of garmentes monstrous, anno reg. 3.

This time was vsed exceeding pride in garments, gownes with deepe and broade sleeues, commonly called peake sleeues, whereof some hung down to the feete and at the least to the knees, full of cuttes and iagges.

William

William Venor, Iohn Stemingham. shriues.
sir Iohn Chadworth Mercer. Maior.
1402

The conduit vpon Cornehill in London was made.

Certaine men affirmed King Richarde to be aliue, for the which a Priest was taken at Warwicke, who was drawen hanged and quartered. Conspiracie against king Henrie.

Walter Waldocke Prior of Laude was likewise hanged and headed. Moreouer certaine gray Friars were taken, of the which one Richard Frisby doctor of diuinitie, was drawen and hanged. A stoute Friar executed. Friars hanged.

Sir Roger Clarndon Knight, a Squier and a Yeoman were beheaded, and eyght graye Friars hanged and beheaded at London and two at Leicester, al which had published King Richard to be aliue.

Owen Glendowerdewe inuaded all the shires that bordered neare vnto him. Owen Glendonerdew.

The King went with a great power into Wales where he profited nothing. K. Henry wēt into Wales.

The Scottes were ouerthrowen at Halidone hill. Scots at Halidon hill. An. regni. 4.

Earle Dowglas was taken, and many other, there were drowned in the riuer of Twede about 500. shiriues.

Richard Marlew, Robert Chicheley. sir

Maior.

sir Iohn Walcot Draper.

1403 Battaile at Shrewsbery.

A great battaile was fought neare vnto Shrewsbury, betweene King Henrie and Henry Percie the yonger, vnto whom was ioyned Thomas Percie Earle of Worcester, Vncle to the sayde Henrie, and almost all the Gentlemen of Cheshire, sir Henrie Percie was slaine, sir Thomas Percie taken and beheaded, and of the commons on both sides about fiue thousande slaine.

Plimouth spoyled. anno reg. 5.

The towne of Plimouth was burnt by the Britons.

shriues.

Thomas Falconer, Thomas Poole.

Maior.

sir William Askam Fishmonger.

1404 Frenchmen inuaded the Ile of wight.

The French men came to the Ile of Wight, but those of the Ile rising against them, they were glad to depart.

Dartmouth inuaded by the Frenchmen. anno reg 6.

The Lorde of Castels in Britaine, arriued at Blackepoole, two mile out of Dartmouth with a great nauie, where of the rusticall people he was slaine and xvii. ships were taken fraught with wines.

shriues.

William Louth, Stephen Spilman.

Maior.

sir Iohn Hindd Draper.

Owens son taken.

The sonne Owen Glendouer dewe was taken, and xv. hundred with him were taken and slaine.

Richard

Richarde Scrope Archbishop of Yorke, and Thomas Mowbray Earle Marshal, imagined diuers articles against the king, because he had put downe king Richard, offering themselues for those articles to liue and die, which caused greate number of people to resorte to them, but they were taken and presented to the King at Yorke, where they were both beheaded. 1405 Archbishop of Yorke against King Henry. anno reg. 7

Henry Barton, William Greume. shriues.
sir Iohn Wodcocke Mercer. Maior.

James the sonne of Robert King of Scots, being but ix. yeares olde, sayling towards France, was by tempest of weather driuen vpon the coastes of Englande, where being taken, hee was presented to the king and remained prisoner till the second yeare of Henrie the first. 1406 The king of Scots sonne taken. anno reg. 8.

Nicholas Wotton, Gerfrey Broke. shriues.
sir Richard Whittington. Maior.

The executors to this Richarde Whittington, with his goodes buylded Whittington Colledge in London, and a great parte of the hospitall of Saint Bartholomewe in Smithfielde, he buylded the librarie of the Gray friars, and the east ende of the guylde hall of London, with diuers Whittinton colledge.

small

Newgate builded.

small conduites, called Wolles, and the West gate of London called Newgate.

1407 Great pestilence.

A great plague of pestilence consumed in the Citie of London, about xxx. thousand. Sir Robert Knowles knight deceased, hee buylded a newe the bridge of Rochester, hee reedified the Church of the white Friars at London where he was buried, he founded a Colledge at Pomfret, &c.

Rochester bridge newe builded.

anno reg. 9.

Henry Pomfret, Henry Halton.

shiriues.

Maior.

sir William Stonden Grocer.

A great frost

A Froste lasted xv. weekes.

1408 Earle of Northumberland & the Lord Bardolph.

Henry earle of Northumberlande and the Lord Bardolph, came into Englande with a great company pretending by proclamations to deliuer the people from the great oppression that they were burdened with, whereupon much people resorted to him, but by sir Thomas Rockeby Shirife of Yorke shire, hee was encountred at Bramhammor, and there slaine, the Lorde Bardulfe was wounded to death.

anno reg. 10.

Thomas Duck, William Norton.

shiriues.

Maior.

sir Drew Berentine Goldsmith.

1409 Play at skinners wel.

This yeare was a great playe at the Skinners well neare vnto Clerken well, besides London, which lasted eight dayes, and was of matter from the creation of the

anno reg. 11.

world,

woulde, there were to beholde the same the most parte of the Nobles and Gentiles in England, and forthwith after began a roiall Justing in Smithfielde, betweene the henowayes and our English Lordes.

Iohn Law, William Chichley. shiriues.
sir Richard Marlowe Ironmonger. Maior.

Upon the euen of Saint Iohn Baptist, Iohn the kings sonne being in east cheape after midnight, a great debate happened betweene his men and men of the Court, till the Maior with other Citizens seased the same. King Henry founded a colledge at Battelfielde in Shropshire, where he ouercame sir Henry Percy and other. 1410 The kings sonne beaten anno reg. 12.

Iohn Penne. Thomas Pyke. shiriues.
sir Thomas Knowles Grocer. Maior.

The guild hall in London was begunne to bee made newe by the foresaide Maior and Aldermen. A Squire of Wales named Rice Apree, which had long time rebelled against the king, was brought to London, and there drawne, hanged, and quartered. Guild hall in London builded. 1411 anno reg. 13.

Iohn Rainewel, William Cotton. shiriues.
sir Robert Chicheley Grocer. Maior.

The king caused a new coyne of nobles to be made, which were of lesse value than 1412

the

the olde by three pence in a noble. King Henry founded the Colledge of Fodringhey in Northamptonshire.

Fodringhey. anno reg. 14 shriues. Maior.

Ralph Leuenhind, William Seuenoke.
sir William Waldren Mercer.

After the fortunate chaunces happened to king Henrie, being deliuered of all ciuil diuision, he was taken with sicknes, of the which his languished till his appointed houre, and so yeelded to God his spirit, the 20. day of March, an. 1412. when hee had raigned 13. yeeres. sixe moneths, and odde daies, hee was buried at Canterburie.

Henrie of Monmouth.

An. regni.

HEnrie the fifth began his raigne the twentie daie of March in the yeere 1412. This Prince exceeded the meane stature of mē. hee was beutious of visage, his neck long, body slender & leane, and his bones small: neuerthelesse he was of meruailous great strength,, and passing swift

swift in running.

Sir John Old Castle, for diuerse points touching the Sacrament, before the Archbishop of Canterburie, the Bishop of London, Winchester, and other, was conuict and committed to the tower of London, out of the which hee brake about the feast of Simon and Jude. 1413. Sir Iohn Old castel.

Iohn Sutton, Iohn Michel. shirifes.

Sir William Cromer, Draper. Maior.

Certaine adherents of Sir John Olde Castle, assembled them in Thickets field neere vnto the Citie of London, but ỳ king being warned, tooke the fielde afore them, and so tooke of them such numbers, that al the prisons in and about London were filled diuerse of them were after executed. anno reg. 2. 1414

John Mainser Esquier, with nine of his men slew John Tibbey Clarke Chamberlour to the Queene, for the which deed the said Esquier and foure of his men fled to S. Annes Church within Aldersgate, and after forswore the land. Mē forswore the land.

Iohn Michel, Thomas Allin. shriues.

Thomas Fawconer, Mercer. Maior.

This Thomas Fawconer Maior, caused to breake the wall of London neere vnto Colman street, & there to make a gate

Moore gate first builded. anno reg. 3.

vpon ỳ Moore side, wher was none before. Hee also caused the ditch to be cleansed.

1415 Conspiracie.

The king rode to Southhampton, where was discouered a great conspiracy against him by Richard Earle of Cambridge, sir Thomas Grey, and Henrie Scrope, with other, who were executed at Southhampton.

K. Henrie sailed into Normandie.

The king entered the sea with 1000. saile, and the thirde night after arriued at Hodcaux in Normandie. He laide siege to Harflew, which was yeelded to him, hee fought the battaile of Agincourt, where he had a victorious victorie.

Battaile of Agincourt.

William Cambridge, Alin Everard.

Shiriffes.

sir Nicholas Wotton, Draper.

Maior.

K. Henrie arriued at Douer. The Maior of London with the Aldermen and crafts, riding in red, with hodes red and white, met with the king on Blackheath.

King Henrie returned. anno reg. 4.

Robert Whittington, John Couentrie.

Shiriffes.

Henrie Barton, Skinner.

1416 Shiriffes. maior. anno reg. 5.

On Easter daie, at a Sermon in Saint Dunstones in the East of London, a great fraie happened, wherethrough many people were sore wounded, and Thomas Betwarden fishmonger, slain out of hand. The beginners of the fraie, which was

1417 A fraie in S. Dunstans Church.

the

the Lord Berkley, and sir Iohn Trussell knight, through the quarell of these two wiues, were brought to the Counter in the Poultrie, & excommunicated at Pauls crosse.

King Henrie sayled into Normandie, & tooke the Castle of Tonke, and shortlie after gate Caen, Beyons, and many other Townes and Castles.

Henrie Reade, Iohn Gedney.
Richard Mallowes, Ironmonger.

Shirifes Maior. anno reg. 6. 1418.

Sir Iohn Olde Castle was sent vnto London by ỳ Lord Powes, out of Wales, which sir Iohn was conuict by Parliament, drawen to S. Giles fielde, hanged, and consumed with fire.

The Parson of Wrotham in Norffolke, which had hanted New Market heath, and there robbed and spoyled manie, was with his confederats brought to Newgate of London, where he died.

Iohn Fenne, Ralph Barton.
William Sevenoke, Grocer.

Shirifes. Maior. W. Sevenoke a foundling.

This William Sevenoke, founded in the towne of Sevenoke in Kent, where he had bene nourished, a free schole, and 13. almes houses.

Almes houses and free schoole at Sevenoke.

King Henrie besieged the citie of Roane,

anno reg. 7
1419
Shirifes.
Maior.

halfe a yere and more, which was yeelded to him.

Richard Whitingham, John Butler.
Richard Whittington, Mercer.

Of this sir Richard Whittington looke more in anno 1406.

anno reg. 8
1420
King Henrie made regent in France.

King Henrie was made Regent of France, and wedded Ladie Katherine the kings daughter of Fraunce, at Troys in Champaine, the feast beeing finished, the king besieged and wonne many Townes in France.

Shirifes.
Maior.

Iohn Butler, Iohn Welles.
William Cambridge, grocer.

anno reg. 9
1421
Religious houses supspressed.
A charitable Bishop.

The king suppressed the French houses of religious Monkes and Friers, and such like in England.

A subsidie was demaunded but the Bishop of Winchester lent the king twentie thousand pound to staie the matter. The king sailed into France.

Shirifes.
Maior.
Robert Chicheley his charitie.

Richard Goslelin, William Weston.
sir Robert Chicheley, Grocer.

This sir Robert Chicheley willed in his Testament, that vpon his minday, a competent dinner should be maained for 2400 poore men householders of the Citie, and twentie pound in money to distribute a-

mongst

mongst them, which was to euerie man two pence.

Henrie the kings sonne was borne at Windsor on the first daie of December. anno reg. 10. 1422

King Henrie being at Boys, S. Vincent, wared sicke and died the last daie of August, in the yeere 1422. when hee had raigned nine yeeres, fiue monethes, and odde daies, he foumded two Monasteries vpon the Thames, the one of the religion of the Cartusiers, which hee named Bethlem, the other of religious men and women of Saint Briget, and that hee named Sion. He foumded Garter principal king of armes. He lieth buried at Westminster. Shine and Sion.

Henrie of Windsor.

HEnrie the first beeing an infant of eight monethes olde, began his raigne the last of August, in the yere 1422. the gouernance of the realme was committed to the Duke of Glocester, and the gard of his person to the duke of Exeter, and to the Duke of Bedforde anno reg. 1.

was giuen the regiment of France.

Shiriues. William Eastfield, Robert Tatarlale.
Maior. William Walderne, Mercer.

The French king died. The 21. of October, died Charles king of France, by reason whereof the kingdome of France should come vnto king Henrie, and the nobles of Fraunce, (except a fewe that held with the Dolphin) deliuered the possession thereof vnto the Duke of Bedford, to the vse of king Henrie.

1423 Subsidie of wooll. A subsidie was granted for thrie yteres, fiue nobles for euerie sacke of wooll that should passe out of the land.

Newgate at London. anno reg. 2. This ytere the West gate of London, called Newgate, was new builded by the executors of Richard Whittington.

Shriues. Nicholas Iames, Thomas Wanford.
Maior. William Cromer, Draper.

K. of Scots released. James the young king of Scots, who was taken by the Englishmen in the eight ytere of Henrie the fourth, and had remained in England prisoner til this time, was now delyuered, and married in Saint Marie Queries in Southwarke, to the Ladie Jane daughter to the Earle of Somerset.

1424 Battaile at Vernele. The battayle of Vernele in Perch, betweene the Duke of Bedforde Regent of France,

France, and the Armynakes, but the English partie preuailed.

anno reg. 3.

Simon Seman, Iohn Bywater.

shirifes.

Iohn Michel, Stockfishmonger.

Maior.

By a Parliament was graunted to the king for three yeeres, to helpe him in his warres, a subsidie of 12.d. the pound of all Merchandise brought in, or carried out of the Realme, and three shillinges of euerie tun of wine, which was called tonage or pondage, but since it hath beene renued at sundrie parliaments, & now called custom.

1425

First customs payed.

It was enacted that all the Merchaunt strangers should bee lodged within English holds, and within forte daies to make sale of all they brought, or else what remained to be forfeit to the king.

Strangers to to be lodged with English hosts.

William Melared, Iohn Brokell,

anno reg. 4.

Iohn Couentrie, Mercer.

shiriues.

Maior.

The morow after Simon and Iudes daie, the Maior caused great watch to bee kept all that night and the daie following, with most part of the Citizens in armes, to stande by the Duke of Glocester, agaynst the Bishoppe of Winchester, who laie in Southwarke with a great power of Lancashire and Cheshire men. But the matter was appeased by the Archbishop

Debate betweene the duke of Glocester, & the Bishop of Winchester.

of Canterburie.

anno reg. 5 The 28. of September about mid night was an Earthquake which continued the space of two houres.

shrines. Iohn Arnold, Iohn Higham.

maior. Sir Iohn Rainwell, Fishmonger.

Wardes discharged for fifteenes. This Iohn Rainwell Maior of London gaue certaine tenementes to the Citie of London, for the which the same Citie is bound to paie for euer all such fifteenes as shall be granted to the king (so that it passe not three fifteenes in one yeere, for three Wards in London, that is, Downegate, Billingsgate, and Aldegate ward.

1427 anno reg. 6 This yere the tower at the draw bridge of London was begon by the same Maior of London.

Shirifes. Henrie Frowick, Robert Otley.

Maior. Iohn Gidney, Draper.

From the beginning of Aprill vnto Halontide was so greate abundaunce of raine, that not onely haie, but corne also was destroyed.

1428 anno reg. 7

Shirites. Thomas Dufhouse, Iohn Abbot.

Maior. Henrie Barton, Skinner.

Duke of Northfolke escaped drowning. The Duke of Northfolk passing through London bridge, his barge ouerwhelmed, so þ 30. persons were drowned, & the Duke with

with the other that escaped were drawen vp with ropes.

A Britain murthered a widow in white Chappel Parish without Aldgate of London, and bare awaie her goods, but beeing pursued, he tooke succour of the Church of Saint George in Southwark, frō whence he was taken, and forswore the lande, but as he hapned to come by the place where he had done the murther, the women of the Parish with stones, sheepes hornes, and kenell dong made an end of him. 1429 Murther quit with murther

William Ruffe, Ralph Holland. anno reg. 8.

William Eastfield, Mercer. shriues. Maior.

Of this William Eastfield, looke more in Anno. 1437.

Before the Towne of Champaine was taken a woman armed, the French men called her, La Pucell de Dieu, through whome the Dolphen trusted to haue conquered all France. 1430 La Pucel de dieu. anno reg. 9.

Walter Courtesey, Robert Large. Shirifes

Nicholas Wotton, Draper. Maior.

At Abington began an insurrection of certaine lewde persons that intended to haue wrought much mischiefe, but ẏ chiefe author being Bailiefe of the towne named William Maundeuile, a weauer, with other, 1431 A cōmotion at Abingdō anno reg. 10

Shirifes. Maior. 1432

other were put to death.

Iohn Adrile, Stephen Browne.

Iohn Welles, Grocer.

This Iohn Welles Maior of London, caused the Conduit named the standard in Cheape to be builded.

K. Henrie crowned at Paris,

King Henrie was crowned at Paris in Fraunce, and shortlie after returned into England, and came to London, where he was roiallie receiued all the crafts riding in gowues of white, and red hoods imbroidered richly.

anno reg. 11.

Shirifes. Maior. 1433

Iohn Olney, Iohn Paddesley.

Iohn Perneis, Fishmonger.

anno reg. 12

Foure souldiers of Calais beheaded, & a hundred and ten banished, & before that time was banished 120.

Shirifs. Maior. 1434

Thomas Chalton, Iohn King.

anno reg. 13.

Iohn Brokeley, Draper.

The earle of Huntington was sent with a companie of souldiers into France, wher he atchieued many greater exploits.

Shirifes. Maior. 1435

Thomas Barnwell, Simon Eyre.

Roger Otley, Grocer.

Great frost.

The Thames was so frozen, that the merchandise which came to the Thames mouth, was carried to London by land.

anno reg. 14

Shirifes.

Thomas Catworth, Robert Clopton.

Hen-

Henrie Frowike, Mercer. Maior.

Charles of Fraunce recouered the Citie of Paris, the town of Harflew, and Saint Denis. 1436 anno reg. 15.

Thomas Norſted, William Gregorie. ſhriues.
John Michel, Fiſhmonger. maior.

The gate on London bridge, with the tower vpon it next to Southwarke fell downe, and two of the furthelt arches of the ſaid bridge, and no man perished. Part of London bridge fell.

K. Henrie put downe the Maior of Norwich, ſent the Aldermē, ſome to Line, ſome to Canterburie, broke their franchiſes into his hand, & appointed John Wels, ſometime Maior of London, to bee warden of Norwich: 1437 An alderma of London warden of Norwich. anno reg. 16

All the Lions in the Tower of London died.

William Hales, William Chapman. ſhiriues.
William Eaſtfield, Mercer. Maior.

This William Eaſtfield Maior, of his owne coſts and charges builded the water Conduits in Fleete ſtreete in London. 1438 anno reg. 17

Owen Tewther ſoulie hurting his keeper, brake out of Newgate, but was againe taken afterward. This Owen (as was ſaid)

layd) had priuily married Quéene Katherine, late wife to Henry the fift, & had foure children by her.

Shirifes. Hugh Diker, Nicholas Yoo.

Maior. Stephen Browne, Grocer.

Great winde. A great winde in London almost blewe downe the one side of the street called the olde Change.

3. men slaine. A stacke of wood fel down at Bainards Castle & killed 3. men. By fall of a staire at Bedford, where the shire daie was kept 18. persons were slaine.

18. men slain

1439

anno reg. 18. Many strumpets were set on the pillorie, & banished the Citie, except they wore their raie hoods.

Strũpets ware raie hoods.

Shriues. Philip Malpas, Robert Marshall.

Maior. Robert Large, Mercer.

It was ordained that al merchant strangers should goe to host with Englishmen, and to make sale of their Merchandises, and buy againe what they would within the space of fiue moneths, giuing their host for euery twenty shillings, worth 2. pence, except the Easterlings. Also that euerie householder that was an alian, should pay to the king 16. pence the yeere, and euerie seruant alian fiue pence.

Parliament at Reading.

Orders for strangers.

1440

Sir Richard Wich, Vicar of Hermell-

worth

worth in Essex, was burnt on tower hill the 17. of Iuue.

The 18. daie of Julie the Posterngate of London by East Smithfield against the tower of London sanke by night.

John Sutton, William Wettinhall.

John Paddesley, Goldsmith.

The posterns of London sanke. anno reg. 19 Maior. shirifes.

1141

A combat was fought at Totehill betweene two theeues, the appealer and defendant, the appealer had the fielde of the defendant.

A combat betweentwo theeues.

Roger Bolingbrooke with Thomas Sostthwell were taken as conspirators of the kings death, for it was sayde, that the same Roger shoulde labour to consume the kings person by waie of Necromancie.

Roger Bolingbrooke for Necromancy

Elianor Cobham Dutchesse of Glocester was cited to appeare before Henrie Chicheley Archbishop of Canterburie, to answere to certain articles of Necromancie, witchcraft, sorcerie, heresie, and treson, where when shee appeared, the foresayde Roger was brought foorth to witnesse against her, and sayd that she was ẏ cause, and first stirred him to labour in that arte. Then she was committed to the warde of sir John Steward Knight. Then was taken also Margerie Gurdmaine, a witch of

Elianor Cobhãaprehẽded

Eich

anno reg. 10. A witch brent

Eie, whose sorcerie and witchcraft ye sayde Elinor had long time used, wherefore the same witch was burnt in Smithfield.

shriues. Maior.

William Combs, Richard Rich.

Robert Clopton, Draper.

Elianor Cobham did penance.

The ninth of Nouember Dame Elinor appeared before the Archbishop and other, and receiued penance, which shee performed. On the 13. of Nouember shee came from the Temple bridge, with a taper of ware of two pounde in her hande, through Fleete streete to Paules, where she offered her Taper at the Altar. On the wednesdaie next she went through Bridge street, Grace Church streete to Leaden hall, and so to Christ Church by Aldgate. On fridaie shee went through Cheape to Saint Michaelles in Cornchill, in forme aforesayde.

Roger Bolingbrooke executed.

1442

anno reg. 21 Maior.

shirifes.

1443

The eighteenth of Nouember, Roger Bolengbrooke was araigned in the Guilt hall of London, condemned, drawen from the tower to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered.

Thomas Bewmont, Richard Norden.

John Athirle, Ironmonger.

The Citizens of Norwich rose agaynst the Priour of Christes Church within the

same

same Citie, and would haue fired the Pri-
orie, they kept the Towne by strength a-
gainst the Duke of Suffolke and all his
power, wherefore the king sent thither the
chiefe Iudge Iohn Fortescue, with the
Earles of Seasford and of Huntingdon,
who indited many citizes, & the prior allo.

Nicholas Wilford, Iohn Norman.

Thomas Catworth, Grocer.

Citizens of Norwich against the prior.

anno reg. 22

Shiriues.

Maior.

King Henrie sent into France Embas-
sadours M. Delapole Marques of Suf-
folke, Adam Wolens, Robert Roos, and
other, to treate of a mariage between king
Henry, and Margaret the kings daughter
of Cicil, and was concluded.

1441

anno reg. 23.

Shiriues.

maior.

Stephen Foster, Hugh Wich.

Henrie Frowicke, Mercer.

On Candlemas euen in diuerse places
of England, was heard terrible thunders
with lightning, whereby the Church of
Bald Oke in Herefordshire, the Church
of Wald end in Chester, and diuerse other,
were sore shaken. And the steeple of Saint
Paules in London, about three of the clock
in y afternoone was set on fire in y mid-
dest of the shaft, but by the labour of well
disposed people the same was quenched.

Paules steeple fired.

1445

Ladie Margaret landing at Portche-
ster

Q. Margaret.

anno reg. 24

shirifes.
Maior.

ster, went from thence by water to Hampton, from thence to the Abbie of Tichfield, and was there wedded to king Henrie, she was receiued at the Blackheth by the citizens of London, riding on horsebacke in blew gownes and red hoods.

Iohn Derby, Godfrey Falding.
Simon Eyre, Draper.

Ledden hall in London buylded.

This Simon Eyre builded the Leaden hal in London (to be a store house for grain and fewell for the poore of the Citie) and alls a beautifull Chappell in the east ende of the same.

1446.
anno reg. 25
shirifes.
Maior.

Robert Horne, Godfrey Boleine.
Iohn Olney, Mercer.

The Duke of Gloceſter areſted.

In a Parliament at Burie in Suffolke, Humfrey Duke of Gloceſter was arreſted, where soone after he died. He was buried at S. Albones.

1447
anno reg. 26
Shirifes.
Maior.

William Abraham, Thomas Scot.
Iohn Sidney, Draper.

An English knight named sir Frances Aragonis, tooke a Towne of Normandie named Fogiers against the truce, and this was the occasion that after ỳ French men gate all Normandie.

1448
anno reg. 27.

shirifs.
Maior.

William Catlow, William Marow.
Stephen Browne, Grocer.

Roan

Roan was yeelded to the French King. shiriues.
William Hulin, Thomas Cannings. maior.
Thomas Chalton Mercer.
Adam Molins Bishoppe of Chichester, Bishop of Chichester
keeper of the kinges priuie seale, was by murdered.
ship men slaine at Portesmouth.
Blewberd a Fuller, taken beside Canter- Blew beard
burie for rayling a rebellion, was hanged hanged.
and quartered.

1450

The Duke of Suffolke was banished Duke of Suf-
the land, who sayling towarde Fraunce, folke mur-
was met on the sea by a ship of warre and dered.
beheded. His corps was cast vp at Douer. Iacke Cade.
The commons of Kent in great numbers rebelled.
assembled on blacke heath, hauing to their
Captaine Jacke Cade, against whom the
King sent a great armie, but by the sayde
Captaine and rebels they were discomfi-
ted, and sir Humfrey Stafford & William
his brother with many other slaine. After
this victory, the rebell came to London, en-
tred the Citie, and strake his sworde vpon
London stone, saying, now is Mortimer
Lord of this Citie. Vpon the third day of
July he caused the Lord Say to be arreig-
ned, and at the standerde in Cheap smote
off his head, he also beheaded Sir James
Cromer at the miles ende, and with these

these two heades pitched vpon two poles borne before him entred the Citie. After this murder succæded open robbery within the Citie, but the Maior and other sent to the Lord Scales keper of the Tower, who promised his ayde with shooting of ordinance: and Mathew Gough was appointed to assist the Maior, so the captains of the Citie tooke vpon them in the night to keepe the bridge, where between them and the Rebelles was a fierce encounter. In conclusion the rebels gate the draw bridge and drowned and slewe many. This conflicte endured till nine of the clocke in the morning, in doubtfull chaunce, so that both parties agreed to desist from fight, till the next day, vpon condition that neither Londoner shoulde passe into Southwarke, nor the Kentish men into London. Then the Archbishop of Canterburie and other passed to Southwarke where they shewed a generall pardon for all offenders, whereupon the multitude retired home. The captaine fled through ỹ wesd into Sussex, and there was slaine. After this the King rode into Kent, where many were drawne and quartered. The xxix. of June William Ascoth bishoppe of Salisburie was by his owne

Iacke Cade slaine.

Bishop of Salisbury murdered.

owne tenaunts shamefully murdered.

John Middleton, William Deere. shiriues.
Nicholas Wilford Grocer. Maior.

Souldiers made a fray against the Maior of London ỳ same day he tooke his charge at Westminster, at night comming from S. Thomas of Acres. 1451 anno reg. 30

Mathew Phillip, Christopher Warton. shiriues.
William Gregorie skinner. Maior.

A commotion began by Richarde Duke of Yorke and other, which was appeased for a time. 1452 anno reg. 31.

Richard Lee, Richard Alley. shiriues.
Godfrey Felding Mercer. Maior.

King Henry made his two brethren on the mothers side, Edmond Earle of Richmond, and Jasper Earle of Penbroke. States created. 1453

The xii. of October the Quene was deliuered of a Prince named Edward. anno reg. 32.

John Waldren, Thomas Coke. shiriues.
John Norman Draper. Maior.

Before this time the Maior, Aldermen, and cõmons were wont to ride to Westminster, when the Maior should take his charge, but this Maior was rowed thither by water. The Maior of London first rowed to Westminster.

A great fire next without Ludgate, in a Cordwainers house, which Cordwainer 1454 anno reg. 33.

with his wife three yong men and a mayd were all burnt.

Shiriues. John Fielde, William Tayler.

Maior. Stephen Foster Fishmonger.

This Stephen Foster Fishmonger Mayor of London, and dame Agnes his wife, builded the Southeast quadrant adioyning to Ludgate of the Citie of London, and also conuayed thereunto sweete water sufficient for the ease of the prisoners, free men of that City, hee also gaue by his Testament fortie pounds to the Preachers at Paules Crosse, and Spittle twentie pence the peece, so farre as that would reach, twentie pounds towardes the repayring of London bridge towards Southwarke, fiue pounds to Rochester bridge, twentie pounds to the Church of Stanton Drewe in Somerset shire, where hee was borne, and twentie pounds to mayds marryages there, twentie pounds to the poore Fishmongers of London, and tenne pounds to poore Grocers, besides large summes to all the Hospitals, and Leaper houses in and about London.

1455 First battell in S. Albons

King Henrie came to Saint Albons accompanied with the Dukes of Buckingham and Somerset, the Earles of Penbroke

broke, Northumberlande, Deuonshire, Staffordе, Dorcet and Wilshire, with other to the number of 2000. & more. The king pight his banner in Saint Peters streete, and the Lorde Cliffordе kept the barriers of the towne that the Duke of Yorke with his power might in no wise enter, but the Earle of Warwicke gathering his men together brake in on the garden side, in holloway street, crying a Warwicke, and the Duke of Yorke brake vp the barriers and fought a fierce and cruell battell, in the which was slaine on the kings side the Duke of Somerset, the Earle of Northumberlande, the Lord Cliffordе and many others.

This done, the Duke of Yorke, the earls of Warwicke, and Salisburie brought the king to London, where by a Parliament, the Duke was made protector of ỳ realme, the Earle of Salisburie Chauncelor, & the Earle of Warwicke Captayne of Caleis. anno reg. 34.

Thomas Yong, Thomas Owlgraue, shiriues.
William Marowe Grocer. Maior.

The Duke of Yorke was discharged of the protectorship. A great ryot was committed in London against the Lumbardes and Italians. 1456 anno reg. 35.

Shiriues. John Stewarde, Ralph Verney.
Maior. Thomas Caninges Grocer.

1457 At Erith were taken fower great fishes, whereof two were Whales. French men landing at Sandwich, waited the towne and slewe the inhabitants.

Monstrous fishes.

Prisoners of Newgate brake out anno reg. 36

Sir Thomas Percie, Lorde Egremount and Sir Richarde Percie his brother beeing prisoners in Newgate brake out by night and went to the King, other prisoners tooke the leades of the gate and defended a long while against the Shiriffes and all their officers.

Shiriues. William Edward, Thomas Keyner.
Maior. Godfrey Bolcyn Mercer.

1458 A fained agreement was made betweene the King and the duke of Yorke.

The Queens atturney slaine. anno reg. 37

A fray in Fleetestreete betweene men of the Court, and the inhabitants of the same streate, in which affray the Queenes atturney was slaine, for this facte the King committed the gouernours of Furniuall, Cliffordе, and Barnardes Inne to prison, and William Taylour Alderman of that warde, with many other were sent to Windsor castell.

Shiriues. Ralph Ienelin, Richard Medcham.
maior. Thomas Scot Draper.

The

The science of Printing was founde in Germany at Maguince. William Caxton of London a Mercer brought it into Englande about the yeere a thousand iiii. hundred seuentie and one, and first practised the same in the Abbey of Saint Peters at Westminster. 1459 Printing first inuented.

The duke of Yorke, the earles of Salisburie and Warwicke, with a great hoast met the King and other lords vpon Blorheath, where because Andrewe Trolap a Captaine of Caleis, the night before the battaile should haue ben, fledde with the best souldiers to the King, the Duke of Yorke, the earls of March, Salisbury, and Warwicke, also fled without battaile. Blorheath fielde. anno.reg.38.

Iohn Plummer, Iohn Stocker. shiriues.
William Hulin Fishmonger. Maior.

The three earles with a puissant armie, met king Henry at Northampton, & gaue him a strong battaile, in the ende whereof the kings hoast was dispersed, chased, and slaine, & the King taken in the fielde. The Duke of Yorke made such claime to the crowne, that by consent of a Parliament, he was proclaimed heire apparent. 1460 Battaile at Northamton. Duke of Yorke claimeth the crowne.

Richard Flemming, Iohn Lambard. shiriues.
Richard Lee Grocer. Maior.

anno reg. 39. The Duke of Yorke slaine.

Queene Margaret hauing gathered a company of Northren men neare to Wakefielde, slewe Richard Duke of Yorke, with his sonne Edmond.

The second battaile in S. Albons.

On Shrouetewsday the Queene with her retinue, neare S. Albons discomfited the earle of Warwicke & the duke of Norfolke, and deliuered king Henry her husbande. In this battaile were slaine 1916. persons.

Battell at Mortimers crosse.

Edwarde Earle of March had a great battaile against the Earles of Penbrooke and Wilshire at Mortimers crosse, where he put them to flight, and slewe many of their people.

The earle of Warwicke fled from the king.

The Earle of Warwicke fled from S. Albons to the Earle of March, and almost all the people of the South Countries fell to him. King Henry with the Queene withdrew them towarde Yorke.

The king & Queene fled to Yorke.

Edward earle of March proclaimed king.

Edward Earle of March came to London with a mighty power of March men, accompanied with the earle of Warwick, the six and tweinty day of February, where he was ioyfully receiued, and by a generall counsell was proclaimed king of England the fourth day of March. This King Henrie lost his kingdome when he had raigned

thirtie

thirtie eight yeares, five moneths and odd dayes.

Edward Earle of March.

anno reg. 1.

EDwarde Earle of March began his raigne the iiii. day of March, by the name of Edward the fourth in the yeare 1460.

Walter Walker beheded.

The xii. of March Walter Walker a Grocer that dwelt in Cheape, for wordes spoken touching King Edwarde was beheaded. The xiii. of March king Edwarde toke his iourney towarde the North, where betweene Shireburne and Todcaster, all the North parte mette him, and on Palme Sanday the xxix. of march fought a great battell in which were slain Henry Percy earle of Northumberland, John Lord Clifford, John Lord Nevil, Leo Lord Welles, & many other of both parts, to the number of 33000. 700. & 11. persons, but K. Edwarde gate the fielde. The duke of Excester, the duke of Somerset, the Lord of Roes, the lord Hungerford, and many other fled to Yorke to king Henry, & then they with the king, Queene & prince, fled to Warwicke, and so to Edenbrough.

Battaile on Palme Sunday.

35 M.

King Henry fled into Scotland,

shiriues. George Ireland, Iohn Locke.
Maior. Hugh Wich Mercer.

1462 Conquest woone. Fawconbery earle of Kent was appointed to keepe the Seas, with other to the number of ten thousand, which landed in Brutane and wanne the towne of Conquet, with the Isle of Reth, &c.

Fawconbridge.

shiriues William Hampton, Bartholemew Iames.
maior. Thomas Coocke Draper.

anno reg. 3. 1463 Queene Margaret wife to Henry the sixt, landed in the North, where hauing but smal succour, was faine to take the sea againe, & by tempest of weather was driuen to Barwick, where she landed, but lost her ships and goods.

shiriues. Robert Basset, Thomas Muschampe.
maior. Mathew Phillip Goldsmith.

anno reg. 4. 1464 Battaile at Hexham. King Henries power being at Hexham, the Lord Mountacute with a power inclosed them rounde about, there were taken and slaine manse Lordes that were with king Henry, but he himselfe was fled into Lancashire.

The miserable state of K. Henry. King Edwarde tooke to wife Elizabeth daughter to Iaquite Duches of Bedforde, late wife to sir John Gray.

K. Edward maried. Coine enhaunced. The king chaunged the coine both golde and siluer, & ordeyned that the newe grote

wayed

wayed scantly iii.d. and that the noble of vi.s.viii.d. should goe for viii.s iiii.d. &c.

A great pestilence, and the Thamas ouer frosen In Michaelmas terme were made Serieants at lawe, which helde their feast in the bishoppe of Elies place in Olborne, to the which feast, the Maior of London with the Aldermē being bidden, repaired, but when ỳ Maior looked to be set to kepe the state in the hall, the Lord Graye Ruthin then treasurer of England was there placed, whereupon the Maior, Aldermen, and comons departed home, and the Maior made all the Aldermen dine with him.

Pestilence.

Seriants feast

Iohn Tate, Iohn Stone. } Shiriues.

Ralph Iosseline Draper. } Maior.

Looke more of Ralph Josselin in an. 1476.

A newe coine was made, a rose noble at x.shillings, the halfe noble v. shillings, and the farthing two shillings six pence, an angelet six shillings eight pence.

New coine. anno reg. 5. 1465

King Henry was taken beside the Abbey of Sally in Yorkeshire, frō thence brought to Ellilton and there arested by the Earle of Warwicke. Doctor Manning Deane of Windsor Doctor Beale, and yong Ellerton being in his company, were brought to the

K. Henry the sixt taken.

the tower of London. A licence was granted to conuay certaine Cotel wold sheepe into Spaine, which haue since gretly multiplyed there.

shiriues. Sir Henry Wauer, William Constantine.
Maior. Ralph Verney Mercer.

anno reg. 9. 1466 Quéene Elizabeth was deliuered of a daughter named Elizabeth.

shiriues. Iohn Browne, Henry Brice, Iohn Stocton.
Maior. Sir Iohn Young Grocer.

anno reg. 7. 1467 The Lord Scales iusted in Smithfield with the bastard of Burgoyn, & the Lorde Scales had the victory.

shiriues. Thomas Stalbroke, Humfrey Hayford.
Maior. Thomas Olgraue skinner.

anno reg. 8. 1468 Sir Thomas Cooke Alderman of London, was accused of treason, arraigned and found not guilty, but he could not be deliuered vntil he had payd 8000 pound.

shiriues. Simon Smith, William Hariot.
Maior. William Tailour.

Cordwainer streate discharged of fifteens. This William Tailour gaue the Citie of London certaine tenements, for ỳ which the Citie is bound to pay for euer, at euery fifteéne granted to the King, for all such as shall dwell in Cordwainers streate warde, seised at xii d. a peéce or vnder.

anno reg. 9. 1469 The Earle of Warwicke adioyned him-

selfe

selfe with the duke of Clarance the Kings brother, stirred so the Northren men, that they diuers times rebelled, and turned the King and Realme to great trouble, but in the ende the rebelles were suppressed in a battaile at Banbury.

Richard Gardiner, Robert Drope. shriues.i
Richard Lee Grocer. maior.

George duke of Clarence, Jasper earle of Penbroke Richard earle of Warwicke, & the earle of Oxford, ariued at Plimouth, and an other fort at Dertmouth, which all toke their voyage towarde Exceter, and then Northwarde. anno reg.10 1470

King Edward fled from his hoast beside Nottingham, and the thirde of October toke shipping at Lynne, and sayled into Flaunders. the vi. of October the duke of Clarence, the earle of Warwicke, ꝑ Archbishop of Yorke, ꝑ Lord of Saint Johnes, with other entered the Tower of London, and King Henry being there prisoner they elected him to be their lawfull King, and forthwith rode with him through London to the Bishoppes pallace, where he rested till the fourteenth of October, on which daye hee went a procession crowned in Paules Church. K. Edward fled. K. Henrie restored.

Iohu

Shiriues. Iohn Crosby, Iohn Warde.
Maior. sir Iohn Stocton Mercer.

Iohn Crosby. Sir Iohn Crosby knight, one of the late named Shiriues of London, builded Crosby place in bishops gate streate of London, and by his Testament gaue towarde the repayring of his parish Church of Saint Helen fiue hundred markes, to be distributed to poore housholders in the warde of Bishoppes gate thirtie poundes, to the repayring of the parish Church at Henworth in Middlesexe fortie poundes, to the repayring of Londō wall an hundred pound, towarde the newe Tower of stone at the South ende of London bridge an hundred pound, to Rochester bridge tenne pounds, to the prisoners in & about London, liberallie, and to the Mercers in London, of which companie hee was frer, two large pottes of siluer parcell guilt, wayīg thirteene pound fiue ounces.

King Edwarde landed at Rauenerspoune with a small company of souldiers, but by meanes of his brother the Duke of Clarence who now returned to his parte, he came so puissauntlie to London, that hee entred the Citie the eleuentʰ of April, and tooke king Henry, and then went agaynst the

the earle of Warwicke whom he vanquished and slewe, with his brother Marques Mountacute neare to Barnet. On Easter day King Edwarde toke his iourney Westwarde, where besides Tewkesbury he ouerthrew Duxene Margaret, wife to king Henry, & toke her prisoner, with prince Edward her sonne.

Battaile at Tewksbury.

Thomas the bastard of Fawconbridge with a riotous company of shipmen and others of Essex and Kent, came to London, where being denyed passage through the Citie, hee fired the gates, wanne the bulwarkes at Algate, and entred the Citie, but the Citizens slew such as entred, caused the other to flie, pursued them as farre as Straftorde and Blacke wall, sleing many and taking many prisoners.

Thomas the bastard made knight.

Suburbs of Aldegate & Bishops fiered.

King Henry was murdered in the tower of London, and after buried at Chertsey, since remoued to Windsor.

K Henry the 6. murdered.

King Edward rode toward Kent, where he caused inquirie to bee made of the foresaide riotous persons, hanged the rich by the purse, and the other by the neckes. The Maior of Canterbury with other were beheaded there.

Thomas the bastarde of Fawconbridge was

was taken at Southampton and beheded.

shiriues. Iohn Allein, Iohn Sheiley.
Maior. William Edward, grocer.
anno reg. 12. The Earle of Oxford was sent prisoner
1472 to Gwines, where he remained so long as
The earle of this King raigned. In all which time the
Oxford and Ladie his wife might neuer come to him,
his Lady. or had anie thing but what people of charitie would giue her, or what she gat with her needle.

shiriues. Iohn Browne, Thomas Bledlow.
Maior. William Hampton Fishmonger,
anno reg. 13. This Maior punished many strumpets,
1473 caused them to ride with raie hoodes, and
strumpets im- banished them the Citie. He also caused
punished. stockes to be set in euerie ward.
shiriues. William Stocker, Robert Billisdon.
Maior. Iohn Tate, mercer.
anno reg. 14. The Duke of Exceter was found dead
1474 in the sea betweene Douer and Caleis.
John Gowse was burnt on the tower hill.

shiriues Edmond Shewe, Thomas Hill,
maior. Robert Drope, Draper.
anno reg. 15. This Robert Drope Maior, builded the
1475 East end of the conduit vpon Cornhill.
K. Edward sailed into Fraunce with a great army to aid ỳ duke of Burgonie, but by sute of ỳ Frēch K. a peace was cōcluded

Hugh

Hugh Brice. Robert Colwich. shiriues.
Robert Basset, Salter. maior.

This Maior did sharpe correction vpon Bakers, for making of light bread, he caused diuerse of them to be put on the pillorie. Also one Agnes Daintie for selling of mingled Butter. anno reg. 16 Agnes Daintie set on the pillorie.

Richard Rawson, William Horne. shiriues.

This Richard Rawson Mercer Alderman, and one of the shiriues of London, caused of his owne goods to be builded the house at Saint Maries hospitall without Bishops gate, where the Maior of London and his brethren vse to heare the Sermon at Easter.

Ralph Ioscoline, Draper. maior.

By the diligence of this Maior, the wal about London was newlie repaired betwixt Creplegate and Aldgate. The companie of the Skinners made all that part of the wall frō Aldgate to Buries marks, towards Bishoppes gate, which gate was then newlie builded by the Merchantes of the Stiliard. The Maior with his Companie of the Drapers, made all the parte from Bishops gate vnto Alhallows church in the same wall. The executors of Sir Iohn Crosbie Alderman. , made of that London wall repaired.

wall from Alhallows Church, to the mids waie towards Woxegate, which gate was builded by the Fishmongers. The other Companies made the residue of the same wall.

anno reg. 17 1477 — King Edwarde in his progresse hunted in Thomas Burdetes Parke at Arrow, and slew many of his Deere, amongest the which one was a white Backe, Thomas Burdet when hee understode thereof, wished the Bucks head in his bellie that moued the king to kill it. Which tale being told to the king, Burdet was apprehended, accused of treason, condemned, drawen from the tower of London to Tyburne, and there beheaded.

shiriues. Henrie Collet, Iohn Stocker.
maior. Humfrey Heyford goldsmith.

Anno reg. 18 1478 — George duke of Clarence Edwards brother, in the tower of London, made his end in a Butt of Malmesey.*

shiriues. Robert Herding, Robert Byfield.
maior. Richard Gardiner Mercer.

anno reg. 19 1471 — A great dearth, and also a great death was in London, and diuers other parts of this realme.

shiriues. Thomas Ham, Iohn Warde.
Maior. Bartholomew Iames draper.

* All other Chronicles write A But. ~ ~ ~. This

This Thomas Iam Shiriue, newlie buylded the great Conduite in Cheape.

Great conduites.

Theeues for robbing Saint Martins le graund in London, three were drawen to the Tower hill and there hanged and burnt, other two were pressed to death.

Theues hanged & burned anno reg. 20.

1480

Thomas Daniel William Bacon.
John Browne mercer.

shiriues Maior.

The Citizens of London lent the king fiue thousand markes, which was repaid agayne the next yeare following.

anno reg. 21.

1431

Robert Late, W. Wiking, Richard Chawry.
William Hariot draper.

shiriues. Maior.

The Scots begaune to stirre, against whom the king sent the Duke of Glocester and other, which returned againe without any notable battell.

anno reg. 22

1482

William White, Iohn Matthewe,
Edmond Shawe Goldsmith.

shiriues. Maior.

This Edmond Shawe, newly builded Creplegate of London from the foundation, which gate in old time had beene a prison, whereinto Citizens and other as were arested for debt, and like trespasses were committed.

anno reg. 23

Creple gate builded.

1483

King Edward making great prouision for Warre into France ended his life at Westminster, the 9. of Aprill. An. 1483.

K. Edward deceased.

when he had raigned 22. yeres, one month, and odde daies, hee was buried at Windsor. He left issue, Edward the Prince, and Richard Duke of Yorke, and fiue daughters. Elizabeth, that after was Queene, Cicelie, Anne, Katherine, and Briget.

Edward the fift.

anno reg. 1

EDward the fifth about the age of 13. yeeres, began his raigne the ninth of Aprill, in the yeere 1483. which Prince raigned small space either in pleasure or libertie, for his vnnaturall vncle, Richard Duke of Gloucester, within three moneths deprined him not onelie of his Crowne, but also of his life. This Edward raigning two moneths and ten daies, was murthered, and buried in place vnknowen.

Richard

Richard Duke of Glocester.

RIchard the third, brother to Edward the fourth, was proclaimed king the 22. of June, in the yeere 1483. He put to death Anthonie Woodwile, Earle Riuers, Lorde Richard Graie the Queen's son, Sir T. Vaughan, and sir Richard Hawte at Pomfret, & William Lorde Hastings, in the tower of London, all in one daie. He was crowned at Westminster on the 7. daie of Julie. anno reg. 1. L. Riuers and others executed.

After this was taken for rebels agaynst the king, Robert Rufe Sergeant of London, William Daue Pardoner, John Smith groome of king Edwards stirope, and Stephen Irelande wardroper in the Tower, with many other, who were charged that they had sent writings into Britaine to the Earle of Richmonde, and of Penbroke, and also that they minded to haue stollen out of the Tower Prince Edward and his brother, for the which they were drawen from Westminster to the Tower hill, and there all foure beheaded,

Edwarde the fourth his childrē murdered.

and shortly after Prince Edwarde with Richard Duke of Yorke his brother were smouldered in their beddes.

shriues. Maior.

Thomas Norland, William Martin.
Robert Byllsdon haberdasher.

The Duke of Buckingham conspireth.

Grudge began betweene king Richarde and the Duke of Buckingham, in so much that the Duke conspired with diuers noble men against him, intending to bring into the land Henry Earle of Richmond, as rightfull heire to the crowne, for which conspiracie the duke of Buckingham was beheaded at Sarisburie.

Fire at Leaden hall.

The xxv of December, was a great fire at Leaden hall in London, where through was burnt much housing & all the stockes for gunnes and other like prouision belonging to the Citie.

1484

anno reg. 2.

King Richard began the high Tower at Westminster.

Henry the 6. remoued to Winsor.

King Henrie the first was remoued from Cherteley to Windsor, and there buried.

shiriues, Maiors.

Richard Chester, T. Britein. Ralph Austrie.
Thomas Hil grocer, William Stocker draper, John Ward grocer.

3 shriues and 3. maiors in one yeare.

This Thomas Hill grocer maior builded y Conduite in Grace street of London

Colingborne esquire, was hanged from

West.

Westminster to the Tower of London, & theron the hil hanged, headed & quartred.

Sir Roger Clifford knight, & one Fortescue, were drawen through London, and at Saint Martins le grand, Sir Roger would haue broke from the shirines, and taken Sanctuarie, but the Shrues tooke him agayne and had him to the tower hil, where he was beheaded, & Fortescue had his pardon. 1485 anno reg. 3.

Henrie earle of Richmond, Jasper earle of Penbroke his vncle, the Earle of Drford, and many other knightes & esquires, with a smal companie of Frenchmen, landed at Milford hauen on the vi. of August whose comming when it was heard of in Wales, diuers noble men with their retinue gathered to them in great number. And then marching against king Richard at a village called Bosworth neere to Leicester, he met with his enemies the 22. of August, where betwene them was foughten a sharpe battaile, in conclusion whereof, king Richard with diuers others were slayne, and Henrie obtayned a noble victorie, and immediatly the Lorde Stanley crowned him king of England in the field with the crowne which was taken of king H. Earle of Richmond arriued. Battell at bosworth.

Richards head, which Richard was buried in the Graie Friers Church at Leycester, when he vsurped the crowne 2 yeeres and two moneths.

Henrie Earle of Richmond.

anno reg. 1

HEnrie the seuenth, born in Penbroke Castle, began his raigne the 22. of August, in the yeere of our Lord God 1485. He was a prince of meruailous wisdome, pollicie, iustice, temperance, and grauitie, and notwithstanding many and great occasions of trouble and warre, hee kept his realme in right good order, for the which hee was greatlie reuerenced of foraine princes. On the 22. of August, was a great fire in Bredstreete of London, in the which fire was burnt the Parson of Saint Mildreds, & one other man in the personage there.

Parson of S. Mildreds burnt.

The sweating sickneſſe began the 21. of September, and continued till the ende of October: Of the which sickneſſe a wonderfull number died, & in London besides other, died Thomas Hill Maior, in whose place

Sweating sickneſſe, wherof died in London 2 Maiors & 6. aldermen.

place was chosen Mr. Stocker, who lykewise deceased about seuen daies after. In which space departed other foure Aldermen, Thomas Ilam, R. Rawlon, Thomas Moylande, and John Stoker, and then was chosen Maior, John Ward, who continued till the feast of Simon & Jude.

Iohn Tate, Iohn Swan.	shriues.
Sir Hugh Brice,	Maior.

The 30. daie of October king Henrie was crowned at Westminster. He ordained a number of chosen archers to giue daily attendance on his person, whom here named yeomen of the gard.

Coronation. First yeomen of the gard.

King Henrie sent vnto the Lord Maior of London, requiring him and the citizens of a preste of 6000. markes. Wherefore the Maior with his brethren & commons granted two thousand pound, which preste was repaied againe in the yeere next following.

1486 Lone to the king. anno reg. 2.

Wheate was solde for 3. s. the bushell, & baie salt at the like price.

Wheate and baie salt at a great price.

The crosse in Cheap was new builded.

Iohn Percivall, Hugh Cloptoh.	shriues.
Sir Henrie Collet, Mercer.	Maior.

The king married Elizabeth, the eldest daughter of Edward the fourth, by which

K. Henrie married.

meanes, the two families of Yorke and Lancaster was vnited.

1487. Stoke fielde by Fraunces Louell. anno reg. 3

Fraunces Louell, and Humfrey Stafforde rebelled in the North: which commotion was quieted by the Duke of Bedforde, there was slaine Iohn earle of Lincolne, the Lord Louell, Martine Swarte, and other aboue foure thousande. This battaile was fought nigh to a village called Stooke. In the moneth of September Queene Elizabeth brought forth her first sonne named Arthur.

Prince Arthur.

Shriues. Iohn Fenkill. William Remington.
Maior. William Horne salter.

A presse for the king, in the citie of London, of 4000. pounde, & shortly after was an other presse of 2000. pound, which were both repayde againe the next yere.

1488

Shiriues. William Hacke, Raulfe Finley.
Maior. Robert Tate mercer.

A talke of the tenth penny of all mens goods and landes was graunted to king Henry to ayd ỳ duke of Britaine against ỳ French king, through which talke the commons of the North made an insurrection and slew the earle of Northumberlande, wherefore Iohn Achamber their captaine with others, were hanged at Yorke.

1489 Earle of Northumberland slaine.

Anno reg. 5.

Wil-

William Capell, Iohn Brooke. Shirues.
William White draper. Maior.

Roger Shauelocke a Taylour, within Ludgate of London, being a man of great wealth, slewe himselfe, for whose goods was great busines betweene the kinges Amner and the shriues of London. 1490 anno reg. 6.

H. Coote. R. Reuell, Hugh Pemberton. Shiriues.
Iohn Matthewe mercer. Maior.

King Henry required a beneuolence, which was granted toward his iourney into France. 1491 Henry the kings sonne borne.

Henrie the kings seconde sonne borne at Grene which the two & tweentie of Iune. Anno reg. 7.

The Conduite in Grassestreate was begon to be builded by the executors of Sir Thomas Hill Gracer, late maior of London of his goods. Wheate was solde at London for tweentie pence the bushell. Conduit in Grassestreat. Dearth of corne.

Thomas Wood, William Browne. Shiriues.
Hugh Clopton mercer and Bacheler. Maior.

This Hugh Clopton Maior of London during his life a bacheler, builded a stone bridge of eighteene arches at Stratforde vpon Auon, and also a way of foure myles long three myles from Alesbury, towards London, and one myle beyond Alesbury besides a Chappell which hee there buil- Stone bridge at Stratforde vpon Auon. 1492.

builded, and glazed the chancell of the Pa-
rish Church of Stratford, &c.

anno reg. 8 K. Henrie tooke his voiage into Fraunce with a great armie, to aide the Britons a-gainst the French king.

Shiriues. William Purchas, William Welbecke,
Maior. Sir William Martyn, Skinner.

King Henrie returned into Englande. Two pardoners were set on the pillory in Cornhil three market daies, for forging of false pardons, and for that one of them had fained himselfe to be a Priest, he was sent to Newgate, where he died, the other was driuen out of London with shame enough.

1493 A riot made vpon the Easterlings or
Fraie against the Stilliard men, by Mercers seruants and
Stilliard men. other of the Citie of London, for the which
Shiriues. many of them were sore punished.

Robert Fabian, Iohn Winger.

This Robert Fabian Shirife aforenamed, made a Chronicle of England and of France.

Ralph Austrie, Fishmonger.

Maior. This Ralph Austrie Maior, rouked with timber and couered with lead the Parishe Church of Saint Martine in the Vintrie of London, and also glazed the same Church, &c.

Wheate

Wheate was solde at London at 6.d. the bushell, bate salt for three pence halfe penie the bushell, Nantwich salt for fiue pence the bushell, white hearing for nine shillinges the barell, red hearing at three shillynges the Cade, red sprats fiue pence the Cade, and Gascoine wine for fiue pound the tun. 1494 anno reg. 10 Salt & wheat at a lowe price. Wine cheap

Nicholas Alwine, Iohn Warner. shiriues.

Richard Chawrie, salter. Maior,

Sir William Stanley was beheaded on the tower hill.

White hearing being good, were solde for 3.s.4.d. the barell at London. 1495 Perkin Warbecke.

Perkin Warbecke ariued at Deale in Kent, where when hee and his companie sawe they coulde haue no comfort of the Countrie, they withdrewe to their ships againe, but the Maior of Sandwich with certaine commons of the Countrie, bickered with the residue that were vppon the lande and tooke aliue of them an hundred anno reg. 11. three score & nine persons, who were shortlie after hanged in Kent, Essex, Suffex, & Northfolke.

Thomas Kenilworth, Henrie Somer. shriues.

sir Henrie Collet, mercer. Maior.

The 16. of November, was holden the Serieants feast at the Bishops place of Elie

Elye in Holbourne, where dined the king, Quéene, & al the chiefe lords of England.

In April was concluded an amitie and entercourse betweene this lande, and the Countrey of Flanders, &c. The Scottes entred England by the letting on of Perkin Werbecke, and did much harme.

1496 Entercourse. anno reg. 12.

Iohn Shawe, Richard Haddon.
Iohn Tate Mercer.

shiriues. Maior. S. Anthonies in London.

This Iohn Tate newly builded and enlarged S. Anthonies Church in London, a colledge of a goodly foundatiõ, with a free Schoole, and certaine almes houses for poore men.

1497

By meanes of a patment that was granted to the king, a commotion was made by the commmons of Cornewall, which vnder the leading of Iames, Lorde Awdley, with Michaell a blacke smith, a farrier, came to Blackeheath, where the king met with them, discomfited & tooke their captaines, there were slaine of the rebels about 300. and taken about 1500.

Blackeheath fielde.

The Lord Awdly was beheaded on the Tower hill. The Blackesmith & Flamoke were hanged, headed, and quartered at Tiburne.

The king sent an armie into Scotlande, vnder

vnder the guyding of the Earle of Surrey, and the Lorde Nevell, which made sharpe warre vpon the Scottes. In Bedfordshire at the Towne of Saint Needs, fell haylestones xviii. ynches about. Perkin Warbecke landed in Cornewall, went to Bodman, where being accompanied with three or foure thousande men, he proclaimed himselfe king Richard ỳ fourth second sonne to Edward the fourth, from thence he went to Exeester and besieged it, which citie was valiantly defended by the inhabitaunts, but many of the rebelles being slaine, they withdrew thẽ to Taunton, from whence Perkin fled to Bewdley, where he toke sanctuarie, and was after taken and pardoned his life.

Haylestones xviii. ynches

anno reg. 13. Perkin besieged Excester

Bartholomew Rede, Thomas Windou, kt Shriues.
William Purchas Mercer. Maior.

Perkin Warbecke was conuayed vpon horseback thyough Cheape and Cornehill vnto the Tower of London. and from thence backe agayne through Candelwik streate to Westminster with much wondering.

Perkin brought to London.

1498
an. regni. 14.

Thomas Bradbury, Stephen Iennins. Shriues.
Sir Iohn Perciuall tayler. Maior.

A Shoomakers sonne was hanged at Saint

Fained Earle of Warwick

Saint Thomas Waterings for naming himselfe to be Edwarde Earle of Warwicke, sonne to George duke of Clarence, which Edward Earle of Warwick was then kept secret prisoner in the Tower of London.

1499 anno reg. 15 Wine, salte, and wheat cheape.

Gascoyne wine was sold at London for 40.s. the tun.

A quarter of wheat 4.s. and baie salt 4. d. the bushell.

shiriues. Iames Wilford, Richard Brond.

Maior. Nicholas Alwine, Mercer.

Perken Warbecke and John a Water were executed at Tyborne.

The earle of Warwicke beheaded.

Edward Plantaginet Earle of Warwicke, sonne to George Duke of Clarence was beheaded at Tower hill. Shortlie after Blewet and Astwood were hanged at Tyburne.

1500 anno reg. 16

shiriues. Iohn Hawes, William Stede.

Maior. William Remington, Fishmonger.

1501

The king builded new his Manor at Sheene, and named it Richmond. He also new builded Baynards castle in London, and repaired Greenwich.

shiriues Laurence Aylmer, Henrie Hede.

Maior. Iohn Shawe, Goldsmith.

anno reg 17. This John Shaw caused the kitchines and

and other houses of office to be builded at the Guildhall, where since that time the Maiors feastes hath beene kept. Maiors feast

The foureteene of November, Prince Arthur was married in Saint Paules Church at London, vnto Katherine daughter to Ferdinando king of Spaine, which Arthur, the second of Aprill deceased at Ludlowe, and was buried at Worcester. Prince Arthur maried. 1502

The dyke called Turnmil brooke, and al the course of Fleete dyke, and other, were so scoured downe to the Thames, ỳ boates with fishe and fewell, were rowed vp to Oldborne bridge. as they had of olde time beene accustomed. Dykes of London clensed. anno reg. 18.

Henry Keble, Nicholas Ninns. shirifes.

Barthelmewe Rede Goldsmith. Maior.

The Chappell of our Lady at Westminster and a Tauerne neere adioyning, were pulled downe, in which place a most beautifull Chappell is builded by king Henrie the seuenth. Kings chappell at Westminster.

Elizabeth Queene of Englande dyed in childe bed, & was buried at Westminster. Queene Elizabeth died.

King Henry the seuenth beeing himselfe a brother of ỳ. Taylours company in London, as diuers others his predecessours kings before had beene, he gaue vnto them Marchant taylours. 1503 anno reg. 19

the name and title of Marchant taylours.

The King of Scots maried the eldest daughter of king Henrie the seauenth.

shriues.
Maior.

Christopher Hawes, R. Wattes, T. Granger
sir William Capell Draper.

1504
Anew coine anno. reg. 20

A newe coyne was ordeyned of siluer, as grotes and halfe grotes, & some greater of the value of xii. d. were coyned.

shiriues.
Maior.

Roger Acheley, William Browne.
Iohn Winger Grocer.

Prisoners brake out.

The prisoners of ỳ Marshalsey in Southwarke brake out, and many of them being shortly after taken were put to execution, especially those which had laine for felony.

1505
anno reg. 21.
shiriues.
Maior.

Richard Shore, Roger Grouе.
Thomas Kneisworth Fishmonger.

Conduit at bishopsgate.

This Thomas Kneisworth, of his owne good builded the Conduit at Bishoppes gate, he gaue to the Fishmongers certaine tenements for the which they be bound to finde foure schollers, two at Oxforde, and two at Cambridge, euerie of them foure pound the yeare, they be bound also to giue to twelue aged poore people of their company, to euery of them at Bartholemewe tide a winter garment for euer. Also to giue to the prisoners of Ludgate, euery yeare fortie shillings, &c.

Phillip

Phflip king of Castle and his wife were weather driuen into Englād, as they were passing toward Spaine, who were honourably receiued by the earle of Arundel. king of Castle landed.

1506 anno reg. 22.

William Copinger, Thomas Ihonson. shiriues.

William Fitz Williams Merchant taylour.

sir Richard Haddon Mercer. Maior.

About Christmas was a Bakers house in Warwick lane burnt with the maistris of the house and ii. women seruants. Fire in Warwicke lane

1507 anno reg. 23.

In Lent the king deliuered all prisoners in London, which lay for xl. s. or vnder.

William Butler, Iohn Kerkeby. shiriues.

William Browne Mercer.

Laurence Ailmer Draper. Maior.

The citie of Norwich was sore perished and neare consumed with fire.

1508 anno reg. 24.

Thomas Exmew, Richard Smith. shiriues.

Stephen Genings Merchant taylour. Maior.

This Stephen Gennings Maior founded a freē Grammer schoole at Wolfrunhampton in Stafford shire.

This yeare was finished the goodly hospitall of the Sauoy neare vnto Charing crosse, which was a notable foundation for the poore, done by K. Henry the seauenth, vnto the which he purchased lands, for the relieuing of one hundred poore people.

1509 Hospitall of the Sauoy.

Henry the 7. deceased.

King Henry dyed at Richmounte the twentie two of Aprill, when he had raigned three and twentie yeares and eight moneths, and was buried at Westminster in the newe chappell, which he had caused to be builded. He left issue, Henrie Prince of Wales, which succeeded in the kingdome. Lady Margaret Duchesse of Scottes, and Ladie Marie promised to Charles king of Castile.

Henrie the eight.

An. regni. 1. The king maried and crowned.

HEnrie the eight at the age of xviii. yeares, began his raigne the xxii. of Aprill, An. 1509. Of personage he was tall and mightie, in witte and memorie excellent. The iii. of June he maried Ladie Katherine his first wife, who had beene late the wife of Prince Arthur deceased. On Midsomer day the king and Duchesse were crowned at Westminster.

Shiriues. George Monex, Iohn Ducket.

Maior. Thomas Bradbury Mercer.
sir William Capell Draper.

Doctor

Doctor Colet Deane of Paules erected a free schoole in Paules Church yarde in London, & committed the ouersight thereof to the maister & wardens of the Mercers, because himselfe was sonne to Henry Colet Mercer, sometime Maior of London. Sir Richard Empson knight & Edmond Dudley Esquier, who had beene great counsailours to the late King Henry the vii. were beheaded at the Tower hill the 17. of August. 1510 Pauls schole. anno reg. 2. Empson and Dudley beheaded.

Iohn Milborne, Iohn Rest. shiriues.
Henrie Kebel mercer. Maior.

Henrie the kinges first sonne was borne on new yeares day, but dyed on S. Mathewes day next following. 1511 anno reg. 3.

Nicholas Shelton, Thomas Mirfyn. shiriues.
Roger Acheley draper. Maior.

The nauies of Englande and Fraunce meeting at Buttane Bay, fought a cruell battaile, in which the regent of Englande, and a Caricke of Fraunce being crappeled together were burned, and their captaines with their men all drowned, the English Captaine was sir Thomas Knuet, who had with him seauen hundred men. In the French Caricke, was sir Piers Morgan with nine hundred men. 1512 anno reg. 4.

shiriues. Robert Holdernes, Robert Femeother.
William Copinger Fishmonger.
Maior. Richard Hadden Mercer.

Bow steeple builded. The steeple and the lanterne in Bowe church in Cheape was this yeare finished.

1513 anno reg. 5. Turwine and Turney won

In June the king with a great armie went into Fraunce, and there conquered Turwine the xxii. of August, and toke the Citie of Turney by appointment the xxix. of September.

Scots field at Bramston called floden felde.

In this time James King of Scots inuaded this land with a mightie armie, but by the diligence of the Quéene, with the policie and manhode of the earls of Surrey, the kinges Lieutenante, he was himselfe slaine at Brainstane, with iii. Bishops, iii. Abbots, xii. earles, xviii. Lordes, beside knightes and gentlemen, and xviii. thousand Scots, and all the ordinance and stuffe taken the ix. of September.

shiriues. John Dawes, John Bridges, Roger Besford
Maiors William Brown mercer, John Tate mercer.

1514 anno reg. 6. The seuenth of August a peace was proclaimed betweene the king of England and Fraunce during their liues.

In October a mariage was made betweene Lewes the xii. king of France, and Lady Marie the kings sister of England.

James

James Yarforde, Iohn Munday. Shiriues.
George Monox Draper. Maior.

This George Monox Maior of London repayred the parish Church of Walthamstowe in the countie of Essex, and founded there an almes house for poore men & women, and a free schoole for children.

Richard Hunne a Merchant Taylor of Saint Margarets parish in Bigestreate who had beene put in the Lowlars Tower about the end of October, was now the fifth of December founde hanged in the sayd Tower, and after burned in Smithfielde. Richard Hun hanged.

In these yeares euen died the French king Lewes the xii. And the ix. of April a newe peace was concluded, betweene the king of Englande and Fraunces the new king of Fraunce. 1515 anno reg. 7.

In the moneth of May Charles duke of Suffolke, wedded the Lady Mary the kinges sister, late Quene of Fraunce. Duke of Suffolke maried.

Henry Woolley, Richard Gray, W. Bayly. shiriues.
William Butler Grocer. Maior.

Lady Mary king Henries daughter was borne at Greenewich on the xi. of Februarie. Lady Marie the kinges daughter.

Margaret Quene of Scottes King 1516

anno reg. 8. Queene of Scottes fled.

Henries eldest sister, who had after the death of her first husband (James king of Scottes slaine at Bramston) maried Archibalde Dugleſſe, earle of Anguith, fledde into England, and lay at Harbotle, where she was deliuered of a childe called Margaret.

Shiriues. maior.

Thomas Seimer, Richard Thurston.
sir Iohn Reft Grocer.

Great frost. 1517 anno reg. 9.

The Thames was frosen, that men with horse and cartes might passe betwixt Westminster and Lambeth.

Euill May day.

On May euen was an insurrection of yong persons and prentises of London against Aliens, of the which diuers were hanged, with their captaine Iohn Lincolne a broker, the residue to the number of 400. men and 11. women tyed in roapes all a long, one after another in their shirtes, came to Westminster hall with halters about their neckes, and were pardoned.

Queene of Scots returned.

Margaret Quëene of Scotts returned into Scotlande, to the Earle of Anguithe her husbande.

shriues. Maior.

Thomas Baldry, Richard Simon.
sir Thomas Exmewe goldsmith.

1518

Many dyed in England of the sweating sickenesse, in especially about London, where-

wherefore Trinitie tearme was one daye at Oxford, and then adiourned to Westminster. Sweating sickeneſſe.

The Citie of Turney was deliuered to the French king. anno reg. 10

Iohn Allen, Iames Spencer. ſhiriues.
ſir Thomas Mirfine. Maior.

The Earle of Surrey was ſent into Irelande as deputie there, and the Earle of Kildare was of that office diſcharged. 1519

In July Cardinal Campagius came into England from the Pope, to exhort king Henry to make warre on the Turkes. anno reg. 11. Cardinall Campagius.

Iohn Wilkinſon, Nicholas Partridge, ſhiriues.
ſir Iohn Yarford mercer. Maior.

As king Henrie was at Caunterburie with the Queene, in readines to haue paſſed the ſea, he heard of ẏ Emperor Charls comming, with whome he met at Douer, and accompanied him to Caunterburie, where after the Emperour had ſaluted the Queene his aunt, hee tooke ſhipping into Flaunders. The laſt day of Maye, King Henry paſſed ouer to Caleis, and met with Fraunces the French king, at the Campe betweene Arde and Guines, where was many great triumphes and goodly ſights. Immediatly after he met with the Empe- 1520 anno reg. 12 K. H. went to Caleis.

roꝛ, with whom he went to Graueling, and the emperoꝛ returned with him to Caleis where hee had great cheere. After which time K. Henry returned into England.

Shiriues. Iohn Skeuington, Iohn Kyeme.
Maior. sir Iohn Bruges Draper.

1521 anno reg. 13. The 27. of May was Edwarde Duke of Buckingham beheaded.

Duke of Buckingham beheaded. King Henry wrote a booke against Luther, and therefoꝛe the Bishoppe of Rome named him defender of the faith.

K. H. wrote against Luther. A great pestilence in London.

Shiriues. Iohn Britaine, Thomas Pergeter.
Maior. sir Iohn Milborne Draper.

Almes houses by the Crowched Friars. This sir Iohn Milborne builded certaine Almes houses adioyning to ỹ Crosses Friars Church in London, wherein he placed xii. aged poꝛe people, who haue their dwelling rent free, and two shillings sir pence the peece, the first day of euerie moneth foꝛ euer.

French men attached. The vi. of March the French king attached all Englishmens goodes. Also all French mens bodies and goodes were attached at London.

1522 anno reg. 14. The Emperour came to London. Charles the v. Emperoꝛ came into Englande, and was honourably receiued into London by the Maioꝛ, Aldermen, & commons,

mons of the citie the first of June, the king accompanying him, from thence he went to Windsor and sate in the Stall of the Garter. After Great feastes, iustes, and honourable entertainement, hee departed to Hampton, and sayled from thence into Spaine.

During this time the Earle of Surrey Lord Admiral, burnt Moyles in Britaine, not long after entred Picardy and burnt diuers townes and Castles.

shiriues. Maior.

Iohn Rudstone, Iohn Campneis.
sir Iohn Munday Goldsmith.

The Lorde Rosse, and Lorde Dacres of the North burned the towne of Kelsey in Scotlande, with foure score villages, and ouerthrew 18. Towers of stone.

The Emperour Charles, king Henrie, and Ferdinando duke of Austrich, ỳ Pope the Citie of Venice, and diuers other in Italy were confederat against the French men.

The Turkes besieged the Ile of Rhodes, and on Christmas day tooke it, to the rebuke of all Christendome.

The Turkes tooke the Rhodes. 1523

The Earle of Surrey burned 37. villages in Scotlande, dispoyled the country from the East marches to the West.

A Parli-

Parliament at the blacke Friars. anno reg.15

A Parliament at the Blacke fryars in London, wherein was graunted a great Subsidie.

The king of Denmarke arriued.

Christerne king of Denmarke and his Queene arriued at Douer the xxii. day of June, came to London and were lodged in the bishop of Bathes place. The Duke of Suffolke was sent into Fraunce with an armie of 10000 men. who passing the water of Some without battaile, tooke diuers townes and Castels.

Shiriues. Maior.

Michaell English, Nicholas Iennings.
sir Thomas Baldry mercer.

Conspiracie at Couentry. 1524 anno reg.16

In December at the Citie of Couentrie Fraunces Phillip, Christopher Pickering, and Anthony Maunyle entended to haue taken the kinges treasure of his subsidie, as the same came towardes London, therewith to haue rayled men. and to haue taken the Castel of Kilingworth, and then to haue made battaile against the king, for the which they were drawen, hanged, and quartered at Tiburne, the other of their conspiracie were executed at Couentrie.

Shiriues. Maior.

Ralph Dodmer, William Roch.
sir William Bayly Draper.

The ix. of March was great triumph made in Englande, for the taking of the French

French king before the Citie of Pauye. 1525

Cardinal Wolsey obteyned licence of the Pope to suppresse certaine small Priories, to the entent to erect two colledges at Oxforde and at Ipswich. The Tower of Greenewich was builded. Priories suppressed. an. regni. 17. Greenewich tower.

A truse betweén England and France.

Iohn Caunton, Christopher Askewe. shiriues.

sir Iohn Allen mercer. Maior.

The xi. of Februarie, foure merchants of the Stilliard did penaunce at Paules, and Doctor Barnes bare a fagot. 1526 anno reg. 18.

The sixt of September was proclamation for golde, the French Crowne iiii. shillings vi. d. The Angel seauen shillings vi. pence. The ryal xi. shillings iii. d. &c.

Stephen Pecocke, Nicholas Lambert. shiriues.

sir Thomas Seymer mercer. Maior.

In Nouember, December, and Ianuarie fell such raine, that thereof ensued great floods, which destroyed corne, fieldes, pasture, and beastes. Then was it drie till the xii. of Aprill, & from that time it rained euery day and night, till the third of June. anno reg. 19.

Such scarcitie of bread was at London, and all Englande, that many dyed for default thereof. Scarcitie of bread.

The breade cartes comming from stratforde

forde towarde London, were mette at the Mules ende by the Citizens, so that the Maior and Shiriues were forced to goe and rescue the same, & to see them brought to the markets appointed. Wheate was then at fifteene shillinges the quarter. Shortly after the Marchants of the Stilyarde brought from Danske such store of wheat & rie þ it was better cheap at London, than in any other part of the realme.

shiriues. Iohn Hardy, William Hollis.
Maior. sir Iames Spencer Vintner.

1528 anno reg. 20

A French Craer of 30. tunne beeing manned with 38. French men, & a Flemish Craer of 27. tunne, and 24. Flemmings, meeting at Margate, the one chased the other a long the ryuer of Thames to the Tower wharfe of London, where sir Edmond Walsingham Liuetenaunt of the Tower stayed them & tooke both their captaines and men.

A ship chased.

The 17. of June, the tearme was adiourned till Michaelmas, because of the sweating sickenesse that then raigned. and there was no such watch in London at Midsomer, as before had been accustomed

Sweating sickenesse.

shiriues. Ralph Warren, Iohn Long.
Maior. sir Iohn Rudstone Draper.

It

In Aprill, Maie, June, and Julie, Cardinall Campaius, with Cardinall Wolsey, sate at the Blacke Friers in London, where before them was brought in question the kings marriage with Queene Katherine, as to bee vnlawful: but they long time protracted the conclusion of the matter, which delaie king Henrie tooke verie displeasantlie. 1529 anno reg. 21. Cardinall Wolsey.

Cardinal Campaius departed towards Rome, and shortlie after Cardinall Wolsey was discharged of his Chancelorship, and the king seised all his goods, with his Pallace at Westminster, called Yorke place, which he had newlie builded, into his handes. Sir Thomas More made Chauncellor.

Sir Thomas Moore was made Chancelour of England.

Michael Dormer, Walter Champion. shiriues.
Sir Ralph Dodmer, Mercer. Maior.

William Tindall translated the newe Testament into English, and printed the same beyond the seas. New Testament printed.

A peace was agreed between king Henrie of England, the Emperor, the French king, the king of Boheme, and Hungarie.

In the moneth of October, the King came to the blacke Friers, and beganne Parliament at blacke Friars.

there

there a Parliament.

The xiiii. of Januarie a great fire was in the Vintrie at London.

The xvi. of May, a man was hanged in chaines in Finsbury fielde, for murdering doctor Wyles vicar of S. Brides.

1530 anno reg. 22.

King Henry commaunded the Bishops to call in Tindals translation of the newe Testament, & to see an other truly translated to be set forth.

Sute to the court of Rome forbidden.

King Henry vpon occasion of delay made by the Pope in his controuersie of diuorcement, caused proclamation to be made, forbidding all his subiectes to purchase any thing from the court of Rome.

shiriues. William Dancy, Richard Choping.

Maior. sir Thomas Pargetor salter.

Cardinall Wolsey died

The Cardinall beeing conuict in a premunire, was arested by the earle of Northumberlande, deliuered to the Earle of Shrewsbury and brought to Leicester Abbey, where hee deceased the xxix. of November, and was there buried.

Cleargy in the Premunire.

The whole cleargy of Englande beeing iudged to be in the premunire, in their conuocation concluded a submission, wherein they called the king Supreme head of the

K. Henry supreme head.

Church of Englande, and were contented

to

to giue the king 100000. poundes to pardon their offence.

Richarde Ryse a cooke was boyled in Smithfielde for poysoning diuers persons at the Bishop of Rochesters place.

1531
A cooke boiled.
anno reg. 23.

The xi. of Aprill seauen men with their horses and the ferriman, were all drowned at Lambeth.

Thomas Bilney was burned at Norwich.

Thomas Bilney burned.

Richard Gresham, Edward Altam.
sir Nicholas Lambart Grocer.

shiriues.
Maior.

The xxv. of May was taken betweene London and Greenwich two great fishes, called Horlepooles,

1532
anno reg. 24.
Monstrous fishes.

The oath which the cleargie had vsed to make to the bishoppe of Rome was made voide by Statute, and a new oath confirmed, wherein they confessed the king to be supreme head.

The Cleargy sworne.

Sir Thomas Moze after suite made was discharged of the Chauncelourship.

Sir T. More discharged.

Thomas Audley knight, made Lorde Chauncelour. Fiue men were hanged and quartered at Tower hill, for coyning and clipping.

T. Audley Lord Chancellour.
Coiners executed.

The king suppressed the priorie of Christchurch in London, and gaue their Church,

Christchurch suppressed.

Towre of London repaired.

place, and landes, to sir Thomas Awdley.

The 19. of August William Warham Archbishop of Canterburie deceased. The king repaired the tower of London. Ladie Anne Bolleiu was made Marchiones of Penbroake. K. Henrie went to Caleis, & so to Boleign, wher he met with ỳ French king, and returned.

Shiriues. Maior.

R. Rainolde, N. Pichon, I. Martin.
Sir Stephen Pecocke, Haberdasher.

1533 anno reg. 25. Queen Anne crowned.

The 12. of Aprill being Easter euen, the Ladie Anne Boleine, who had ben prinily married to King Henrie, was proclaimed Quene of England. On Whitsondaie was the Ladie Anne Boleine solempnlie crowned at Westminster. The fift of Julie Quene Katherine was proclayned Prince Arthurs widow. It was enacted that Butchers should sell their beefe and mutton by waight, beefe for halfe pennie the pound, and mutton at three farthings, at that time fat Oxen were sold for thirtie shillings and eight pence ỳ peece, fat wethers for 3. shillings foure pence the peece, fat Calues the lyke price, a fat Lambe for twelue pence. The Butchers of London solde pennie peces of Beefe for the relefe of the poore, euerie peece two pound and a

Prince Arthurs widow Beefe & mutton solde by weight.

halfe,

halfe, sometime three pound for a penie, and thirteene, sometime fourteene of those peces for 12.d. mutton 8.d. the quarter, and an hundred waight of beefe, for foure shillings 8.d.

The 7. of September betweene 3 houres of 3. and 4. of the clocke in the after noone was the Lady Elizabeth, daughter to king Henrie, borne at Greenwich, & there christened in the Friers Church. L. Elizabeth

William Forman, Thomas Kitson, shriues.
Sir Christopher Asken, Draper. Maior.

A great fish was take at blackwal, which was brought to Westminster to the king.

The first of Aprill Wolfe and his wife were hanged on two gybets at the turning tree in Lambeth marsh, for murthering 2. merchant strangers. Wolfe & his wife hanged.

The 20. of Aprill Elizabeth Barton a Nunne, professed at Saint Sepulchres in Canterbury. Edward Bocking and John Dering two Monkes of Christs Church in Canterburie, Hugh Rich warden of the Friers obseruantes in Canterburie, and Richard Risbe another of the same house. Richard Master, Parson of Aldington in Kent, and Henrie Golde Priest, were drawen from the tower of London to tyborn, The holie maide of Kent.

and there hanged, and headed, &c. for sundrie conspiracies in the matter of diuorce betweene the kings maiestie and Queene Katherine. All the priestes through Englande were called to be sworne to the king and queene Anne and their heires, before the Archbishop of Canterbury, & all men through Englande were sworne in their shires and townes where they dwelled, for refusal whereof John Fisher bishop of Rochester, sir Thomas More, late Lorde Chauncelour, were sent to the Tower of London, diuers other priests religious and lay men were sent to other prisons.

Oth to king Henrie and Queen Anne

anno reg. 26

The xv. day of May was a great fire at Salters hall in Breadstreat.

Fire in Bred streat.

The ix. day of July, Lord Dacres of the North was arraigned at Westminster of high treason, where he so wittily confuted his accusers, that to their great shame hee was found not guiltie.

Lord Dacres arraigned.

The xi. of August, was all the places of the obseruant friars, as Greenewich, Canterbury, Richmount, Newarke, and New Castel put downe.

Frier houses suppressed.

The xiiii. of August was a great fire at Temple Barre. The xvi. of August, was burned the kings stable at Charing crosse, wherein

Fier at Temple Barre,

wherein was burned many great horses and great store of hay.

The kings stable burnt.

Nicholas Lueton, William Denham.

Shirifes.

sir Iohn Chamones skinner.

Maior.

In a Parliament at Westminster, the Pope with al his authoritie was banished this realme, the king to be reputed and taken as supreme head of the church of England, hauing full authoritie to reforme all errours, heresies, & abuses in the same, Also the first fruites and tenthes of al spirituall dignities and promotions were graunted the king, with a subsidie of the laytie of twelue pence in the pound.

The Pope's authoritie abrogated.

First fruits & tenthes.

1535 anno reg. 27

The Prior of the Charter house at London, the Prior of Benall, the Prior of Exham, Reynolds, a brother of Sion, and John Haile vicar of Thistlewoorth, were all condemned, drawen, hanged, and quartered, at Tiburne the iiii. of May. The king commaunded all about his Court to pole their heads, & caused his owne head to be poled. The fiue and twentie of May was in S. Paules Church at London examined xix. men, and fiue women borne in Holland, xiiii. of them were condemned, a man and a woman of them were burnt in Smithfield, the other twelue sent to other

Charter house monks

Poled heads

Hollanders heretickes.

townes there to be burnt.

Monkes executed.

The eighteenth of June three Monkes of the Charterhouse at London, Exemew, Midlemoore, and Nidigate, were drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged & quartered. The 22. of June D. John Fisher Bishop of Rochester was beheaded on the tower hill. The 6. of Julie Sir Thomas Moore was beheaded on the tower hill.

B. of Rochester beheaded.

Sir T. Moore beheaded.

Abbies visited.

The king sent Doctor Lee to visit the Abbies, Priories, & Nunneries in England, who put forth all religious persons that would go, and all that were vnder the age of 24. yeeres.

Shiriues.

Humfrey Monmouth, Iohn Cotes,
Sir Iohn Allin, Mercer.

Maior.

This Sir Iohn Allin Maior, when hee deceased in anno. 1544. gaue to the Citie of London a rich collar of gold, to be worn by the Maior, he also gaue to euerie ward in London 20. pound to bee distributed to the poore, and to 120 poore men & women, euerie of them a gowne of broade cloth, with a cap or a kerchiefe.

Charitable deedes.

The 8. of Januarie died Ladie Katherine Dowager at Kimbalton, and was buried at Peterbrow.

L. Katherine Dowager.

In a Parliament was granted to ỹ king and

Houses of re-

and his heires all religious houses of the value of 200.li. and vnder, with all lands and goods to them belonging. ligion suppressed.

1536

On Maie daie King Henrie being at a iusts at Greenwich, sodainly departed to Westminster. anno reg. 28.

The next daie Lady Anne Queene, was had to the Tower, and there for thinges laide to her charge, shortly after beheaded. The lord Lord Rochford, brother to the sayd Queene, Henrie Norris, Marke Smeton, William Brierton, and Frances Weston, all of the kinges priuie chamber, about matters touching ỳ queen were put to death the 17. of May. L. Rochford exacuted.

The 20. of May the king married Ladie Jane, daughter to sir John Seimer, which at Whitsontide was openlie shewed as Queene, and on the tuesdaie on the Whitson week, sir Edward Seimor was created Vicount Beuchampe. The eight of June began a Parliament, and the clergie held a conuocation in Paules Church, where they published a booke, intitled: Articles deuised by the kings highnesse. The nine and twentie of June the king held a great iusting at Westminster. K.H. married Ladie Iane. Articles by the king. Triumph at Westminster

Thomas Cromwell Secretarie to the

Thomas Crō wel vicar generall.

King, & Maister of the Rolles, was made Lord Keper of the priuie seale, and vicar generall ouer the spiritualtie vnder the king, and sate diuers times in the conuocation among Bishops as head ouer them.

Duke of Richmount.

The xxii. of July Henrie Duke of Richmount, & Somerset Earle of Northampton, a bastarde sonne of king Henrie dyed, and was buried at Thetforde.

Paternoster creede and commaundements.

T. Cromwel Lord priuie seale and vicegerent, sent out vnder the kings spirituall seale certaine Iniunctions to the Prelats and cleargie of the Realme, charging Curates to teach their parishioners, the Pater noster, Aue, creede, and commaundements in English.

Commotion in Lincolnshire.

In the beginning of October, at a sise for the kings subsidy kept in Lincolneshire, the people made an insurrection, and gathered nye xx. thousand persons. Against those the King did sende the Duke of Suffolke, the Earle of Shrewsburie and the Earle of Rutland, with a strong power, whereof when the rebelles heard, they desired pardon, brake vp their armie, and departed home, but their Captaines were apprehended and executed.

Lincolnshire Commotion appeased.

The 9. of October a Priest & a Butcher were

were hanged at Windsor, for words speaking in the behalf of the Lincolnshire men. A priest and a butcher executed.

After began an insurrection in Yorkeshire, for the same causes, the people gathered to the number of fortie thousand. Against these rebels the king sent the Duke of Norffolke, the Earle of Shrewsburie, and the Marques of Exeter, with a great army, with whom a battaile was appointed to haue bene fought on the euen of S. Simon and Jude, but there fell such raine the night before, that the two armies could not meet, wherevpon they desired the duke of Norffolke to sue to ỳ king for their pardon and that they might haue their liberties, &c. Which the Duke promised, and rode poste to the king then lying at Windsor, to knowe his pleasure, and so appeased them. Aske, that was chiefe of this rebellion, came to London, and was not onelie pardoned, but rewarded with gifts. Commotion in Yoreshire. Commotion appeased.

Shirifes.

Richard Paget, William Bowier. Maior.

Sir Ralph Warreine, Mercer.

Ralph Eure kept Skarbrowe Castle in the North, being six weeks besieged by the rebels, twentie daies whereof he and all his companie were forced to sustain themselues with bread and water, and yet kept

the same sake to the end of the rebellion, & so deliuered it to king Henrie.

The 13. of November, Maister Robert Paginton a Mercer of London, was slain with a Gunne, as he was going to Masse in the Mercers Chappell.

The Earle of Kildare & his vnkles executed.

The 22. of December the Thames being froz en, the King & Queene Jane rode through London to Greenwich. The third of Februarie was Thomas Fitz Garet, sonne and heire to the Earle of Kildare, beheaded, and fiue of his vnkles, drawen, hanged and quartered at Tyburne. In the same moneth, Nicholas Wulgraue, E. Guby, and others, stirred a new rebellion, and besieged the Citie of Carlile, from whence they were driuen, & many of them taken and put to death. Also sir Frances Bigot, sir Robert Constable and other began a conspiracie, and for the same were attainted.

An other conspiracie.

1537 Lincolnshire mẽ executed anno reg. 29

The 29. of March were twelue men of Lincolne drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered.

A cõmotion in Somersetshire.

In April through certaine Commissions sent into Somersetshire to take vp coine, the people began to make an insurrection, which was by Maister Wadlet & other

other alayed, the beginners to the nũber of 60. were condẽned, whereof 14. were hanged & quartered one of thẽ was a woman.

In June the Lord Darcie, the Lord Russey, sir R. Constable, sir T. Percie, sir F. Bigot, sir Stephen Hamelton, sir John Bulmer and his wife: William Lomley, Nicholas Tempest, Robert Aske, Millia Abbot of Fountaines, A. Abbot of Gerualx, the Abbot of Riuers, W. Priour of Birlington, were all put to death: sir Robert Constable at Hull, ouer the gate called Beuerley gate, Aske hanged on a tower at Yorke, Lanie Bulmer burned in Smithfield, Lord Darcie beheaded at tower hill, Lord Hussey at Lincolne, and the other suffered at Tyburne.

The 26. of August the Lord Cromwell was made knight of the Garter.

The 12. of Octob. was borne at Hampton court Prince Edwarde, and Queene Jane lost her life the 14. of October. Prince Edward.

Iohn Gresham, Thomas Lewen.
Sir Richard Gresham, Mercer. Shirifes Maior.

Allin a Priest, H. Harfam Customer of Plimmouth, and Thomas Ewell was hanged and quartered at Tyburne.

The 12. of May frier Forest was hanged 1538

and

anno reg. 30

and burnt in Smithfielde, for denying the kings supremacy, with him was burnt the image of Darues Gatherin of Wales.

The 17. of May was a great fire at S. Margaret Pattins in London, where many houses and nine persons were burned.

Edmond Coningsbie for counterfaiting the kings signe manuel, & Edward Clifford for the same cause executed at tiburn.

The first of September was one Cartwell hangman of London, and two other, hanged at the wrestling place by Clerkenwell, for robbing a bouth in Barthelmewe faire. Thomas Cromwell Lorde priuie seale, vicegerent to the king, sent foorth iniunctions to all Bishoppes and Curates through the Realme, charging them to see that in euerie Parish Church the Bible of the largest volume, printed in English, were placed for all men to reade on. And that a booke of Register were also kept in euerie Parish Church, wherein shall bee written euerie wedding, christening, and burying.

Hangman hanged.

Bible in euerie church & register booke.

Wilkinson, Nicholas Gibson.

Sir William Forman, Haberdasher

hriues.

aior.

ee schoole Radclife.

This Nicholas Gibson Grocer, shiriue of London, builded a free schoole at Radcliffe

cliffe neere London, appointing to the same for the instruction of three score poore mens children, a schoolemaister and vsher, with a stipend of ten pound by the yeere to the maister, and six pound, thirteene shillings foure pence to the vsher. Hee also builded there certaine almes houses for foureteene poore and aged persons, who quarterly receiue 6.s.8.d. for euer.

Earle of Deuonshire executed.

Henrie Marques of Excester, Earle of Deuonshire, Henrie Poole, Lord Mountacute, and sir Edward Neuell, the ninth of Januarie were beheaded on tower hill. Two Priests, Crofts, Collens, and Holland a Marriner, were hanged and quartered at Tiburne.

The 17. of Nouember the blacke Friers in London was suppressed, the next daie the white Friers, the graie Fries, and the Monkes of the Charterhouse.

Blacke friers suppressed.

Execution in Pauls Church yard.

John Lambart was burnt in Smithfield. On Ashwednesday were I. Jhones, John Potter, and William Wannering, hanged in Pauls Churchyard, for killing of Roger Cholmley Esquier, in the same place. The third of March, sir Nicholas Carew, knight of the Garter, and maister of the kings horse, was beheaded at the tower

tower hill.

1593 anno reg. 31

Margaret Countesse of Sarisburie, Gertrude wife to the Marques of Exceceister, Reignold Poole, sir Adrian Fortescue, & Thomas Dingley knight of Saint Johns, and diuerse other, were attainted by Parliament. And al the religious houses in England suppressed, & not suppressed, was granted to the king for euer.

Great muster at London.

The eight of May the Citizens of London mustered at the mile end all in bright harneis, with coats of white silke, or cloth, and cheines of golde, in three greate battailes, the number was 15000. besides whiflers & other awaiters: who in goodlie order passed through London to Westminster, and so through the Sanctuarie, & round about the Parke of Saint James, and returned home through Oldborne.

The vicar of Wādsworth executed.

The Vicar of Wandsworth with his Chaplaine, his seruant, and Frier Waire, were hanged and quartered at S. Thomas Waterings.

Clarken well suppressed.

The Nunnerie of Clarken well, the Nunnerie of Haliwell, the Priorie of S. Marioueries in Southwarke, and Saint Bartholmew in Smithfield was suppressed.

Thomas

Thomas Feire, Thomas Huntlow. Shiriues.
Sir William Holleys, Mercer. Maior.

This sir William Holeys knight, Lord Maior of the citie of London, at his cost & charges builded the beautifull Crosse, in Crosse chiping in the citie of Couentrie.

This Thomas Huntlow shirine, gaue to the Haberdashers certaine tenements, for the which they be bound to giue to ten poore almes people of the same companie, euerie one of them 8. pence euerie friday for euer, & also at euery quarter diner kept by the Maisters, to be giuen to euery one of those ten poore people a penie loafe, a pottell of Ale, a peece of beefe worth foure pence in a platter with pottage, and foure pence in money. T. Huntlow his charitie.

The Abbot of Reading and two priests were hanged and quartered at Reading. The same day was Richard Whiting abbot of Glastonbury hanged and quartered on Tor hill besides his Monasterie. Abbots of Rading and Glostonbury executed.

In December were appointed to waite on the kings highnesse person, 50. pencioners or speares, vnto whom was appointed 50. li. the peece verely. The 3. of Januerie was y Ladie Anne Cleue receiued at Black heth, & brought to Greenwich, & the Pencioners appointed. K. H maried Lady Anne of Cleue.

first

first of the same moneth married to King Henrie.

T. Cromwel Earle of Essex.

The 13. of Aprill was Thomas Lorde Cromwel created Earle of Esser, & made great Chamberlaine of England.

4. fifteenes & a subsidie. anno reg. 32.

In a Parliament was graunted to the king a subsidie of two shillings the pounde of landes, and twelue pence in goods, and foure fifteenes.

The religion of Saint Johns in England, named knightes of the Rhodes was dissolued.

In May was sent to the Tower Doctor Wilson, and Doctour Sampson Bishop of Chichester, for relieuing certayne prisoners, which denied the kings supremacie, for the same offence Richard Farmer Grocer of London a wealthie man. was committed to the Marshalsey, & after araigned and attainted in the premunire, and lost all his goods.

Richard Farmer in the premunire.

L. Cromwell beheaded.

The 9. of Julie Thomas Lorde Cromwell Earle of Esser committed to the tower of London, the 28. of Julie hee was beheaded on the tower hill with the Lord Walter Hungerford. K. Henrie was diuorced from Lady Anne of Cleue.

K. Heurie diuorced.

The 30. of Julie Robert Barnes, Thomas

Thomas Gerarde, William Jerome Priestes, were burned in Smithfielde. The same day Thomas Abel, Edwarde Powel, & Richard Fetherstone were hanged and quartered for denying the Kinges supremacie of the Church. The fourth of August were drawen to Tiburne sixe persons, and one leadde, Laurence Cooke Prior of Dancaster, William Horne a laye brother of the Charterhouse, Giles Horne gentleman, Clement Philpot, Edmonde Bromhā, Darby Kenham, Robert Birde, Jarvis Carrowe, all put to death for treason. Priests burnt & hanged.

The ditches about London were clensed.

The eight of August Lady Katherine Howard was shewed openly as Quéene at Hampton court. King Henry maried.

The xi. of September, was hanged in Moore field a stranger, who had slaine his maister in a garden. Dry Sommer

Great drouth and a great death of hoate burning agues and fluxes. The salt water flowed above London bridge.

Shiriues. William Laxton, Martin Bowes.
Maior. Sir William Roch, Draper.

Ralph Egerton and Thomas Harman put to death for counterfaiting the Kinges

1541 anno reg. 33.

Commotion in Yorkshire

great seale. In Aprill certaine persons began a new rebellion in Yorke shire, which were shortly taken and put to execution in diuers places, of which Leigh, Tatarsall, and Thornton, were put to death at London, sir John Nevel knight, & ten persons more were put to death at Yorke.

The Countesse of Sarisbury was beheaded in the tower of London. Dampor and Chapman, two of the kinges Garde, were hanged at Greenewich for robberie.

Countesse of Sarisburie beheaded, Damport & Chapman hanged.

The 28. of June Lord Leonarde Gray deputie of Irelande was beheaded on the Tower hill. The same day were hanged at Saint Thomas Watering, Wancle, Royden and Frowds Gentleme, for spoile and murder they had done in Nicholas Polehams Parke, the Lord Dacres of the South being in company, and on the morrow which was S. Peters day, the Lorde Dacres was led from the Tower to Tyburne and there hanged.

Lord Dacres of the South put to death.

Progresse to Yorke.

In August the king tooke his progresse towardes Yorke.

Shiriues.

Sir Rowland Hil, Henry Sucley.

Maior.

Sir Michael Dormer Mercer.

Fire at Elsing spittle.

On Christmas euen at night began a great fire in the house late called Elsing spittle

spittle nigh Cripple gate in London, which at that time was the house of Sir John Williams maister of the Kinges iewels, where many of those iewels were burnt and more imbeseled. The Lady Katherine Hawarde whō the king had maried, for her vnchaste liuing committed with T. Culpeper and Fraunces Derham, was by Parliament attainted, Culpeper and Derham were put to death at tyburne the x. of December. The 22. of January the king was proclaimed king of Irelande. The 13. of Februarie were beheaded within ỳ tower the Lady Hawarde otherwise called Q. Katherine, and the Lady Rochforde.

K.H. king of Ireland.
Q. Katherine beheaded.

The 17. of March Margaret Dauy was boyled in Smithfielde, for poysoning three households that she had dwelled in.

A maid boyled.

In the moneth of August, Iames Earle of Desmonde of Irelande submitted himselfe to the king. The first of October the great Onele of Ireland was created earle of Tiron, and his base sonne Mathewe Onele, Baron of Dongeman. The Duke of Norffolke entered Scotlande the twentie and one of October burning & wasting all the marches, and there taryed vntil the midst of Nouember.

1542. anno reg. 34.
The Earle of Desmond.
The great Onele.
Duke of Norffolke entered Scotland.

Shiriues. Henrie Hoblethorne, Henry Hancots.
Maior. Iohn Coates salter.

The king of Scots made a Rode into England, and did much harme, but at the last sir Thomas Wharton, and sir W. Walgraue with a fewe of the borderers, met the Scots, where they being in number 15000. were ouerthrowen, in which conflict was taken the Lorde Marwel, the Earles of Glencarne and Sallilles, with all the captaines of the armie, and on saint Thomas euen they were brought to the Tower of London. At new yeres tide they were sent home againe.

Scots ouerthrowen.

1543 The third of June, the Obzine a Lord in
ano reg. 35. Ireland, and diuers of the wild Irish submitted them to king Henry, ỳ said Obzine was created Earle of Clawricarde.

The xii. of July King Henry maryed
K. H. maried. Lady Catherine Parre, late wife to the Lord Latimer.

King Henry sent ouer 6000. men to
An army into Landersey. Landersey, whither also came the Emperor with a great armie, and shortly after came downe the French king with a great armie and offered to giue battaile to the Emperour, by reason wherefor the siege was rayled.

Antho-

Anthony Parson, Robert Testwood, and Henry Filmer were burnt at Windsor.

A great pestilence was at London, and therefore Michaelmas tearme was adiourned to S. Albons. — Terme at S. Albons.

Iohn Tolons, Richard Dobs. — shirines.

sir William Bower Draper.

sir Ralph Warren. — Maior.

At Halontide, a rode was made into Scotland, by the garrison there, who burned 60. villages, and tooke great praies.

This yeare chanced foure Eclipses, one of the Sunne the xviii. of Januarie, and three of the Moone. — 4. Eclipses.

Edward Seymer Earle of Hereforde, was made Liuetenaunt of the North, and sent thither with an armie.

Germaine Gardener, and Larke Parsone of Chealsea, were executed at Tiburne, for denying the kinges supremacie, with them was executed one Singleton. And shortly after Ashby. — German Gardinar.

The iii. of Aprill a gunne poulder house in east Smithfielde was blowen vp, and therein burned v. men, a boy, & a woman. — 1544 Houſe blowen vp.

Sir Iohn Dudley Vicount Lisle, high Admirall of Englande arriued with his Fleete of 200. sayle in the frith of Scot- — Sir Iohn Dudley.

lande, where he landed diuers of his men, hee landed the residue at Lieth, and from thence marched in three great battailes, whereof the saide Lord Admirall ledde the vawarde, the Earle of Shrewsbury the rereward, and Edward Seimer Earle of Herefordе Liuetenaunt generall, the battaile: here they founde the Scottes to the number of 6000. horsemen, besides many footemen readie to haue stopped their passage, who at the first made as they would haue set on the vaward, but after certaine shotte on both sides, they sodaynely leauing their artilarie, fled toward Edenborough: Then the Englishmen entered the towne of Lieth, where they founde such riches as they thought had not beene in any towne of Scotlande. The next day one armie went toward Edenbrough where they beate the Scottes from their ordinaunce, and so entered Cany gate, and there slew a great number of the Scottes, and set fire on the towne.

Lieth taken and spoiled.

Edeborough burnt

The Letanie or Procession was by the King commaunded to be vsed in English in euery parish Church.

Proclamation was made for the inhaunsing of Golde to 48. shillings, and siluer to

Coines inhaunced.

foure

foure shillings the ounce. Also the King caused to be coyned base moneys.

After Whitsontide the duke of Norffolk and the Lorde Prinie seale, with a great armie tooke their viage towarde Fraunce, and besieged Mutterel. The duke of Suffolke with many other noble men passed the Seas, and incamped before Buloine on the East side. The 13. of July K. Henrie with a goodly company passed into Fraunce, and encamped on the North side of Boloine, after whose comming ỳ towne was so sore battered with gunne shotte, that after a moneths siege the captain sent worde to the king that they would yeelde the towne vppon condition, that all which were within, might departe with bagge and baggage, which condition king Henrie graunted, and the Bulloiners departed to the number of 4454.

Base money coined.

K.H. went to Boloine.

Th 25. of September the king with his Nobilitie entered into high Boloine, and after returned from thence, landed at Douer the first of October.

John Wilford, Andrew Iudde, shiriues,
sir William Laxton Grocer. maior.

This sir William Laxton founded a free Schoole with Maister and Vsher, at

Free schoole at Arendale

Orun-dale.

Arendale in Northampton shire where he was borne, he also builded there certaine almes houses for poore almes men, seauen in number, which haue in readie money euery of them, eight shillings eight d. the quarter.

Prises taken.

This yeare was taken by the Kinges shippes of the English coast the number of 200. French shippes and more, so that the Gray friars Church in London was laide ful of wine, the Austine friars & Black friars were layde full of Hering & other fish that were taken going into Fraunce.

A benevolence demanded.

The king demaunded a benevolence towarde his warres in Fraunce and Scotlande. The Lorde Chauncellour, the duke of Suffolke, and other of the kinges counsell sate at Baynards Castle, where they first called before them the Maior and Aldermen &c. And because Richarde Reade Alderman would not agree to pay as they set him, he was commaunded vpon paine of death forth with to serue the king in his warres of Scotlande: who departed frō London the xxiii. of Januarij. Also Sir William Roche Alderman for wordes of displeasure taken by the kinges counsell, was by them sent to the Fleete, where he remay-

Alderman sent into Scotland.

Sir W. Roch sent to the Fleete.

remayned till passion Sunday.

The xiii. of Februarie a Priest was set on the Pillorie in Cheape in London, and burnt in both cheekes with the letters F. and A. and a paper on his heade whereon was written, For false accusing, which iudgement was giuen by the Lord Chancelor in the Starre chamber. A notable example of Justice, Great cause haue I to wish the like to the like accuser, who neuer yet repented, but contrariwise, sweareth that he neuer did any such act against his eldest brother and his maister.

A false accuser set on the the Pillorie. & well marked to be knowen.

In the beginning of March a Road was made into Scotlande towarde Gedworth by the englishmen who went so farre, that a great armie of Scottes beset them with three battailes, where the Englishmen for the most parte were slaine and taken at Panyer hough, among whome sir Ralph Eure Lorde warden of the east Marches was slaine, and Richard Reade Alderman of London, with other taken prisoners by the Scottes.

A road into Scotland.

Alderman of London taken prisoner.

Trinitie tearme was adiourned because of the warres.

1545 anno reg. 37

The French kinges nauie comming out of Newe hauen and Depe, arriued in

Sussex afore bright Hamsted, where they set certaine of their souldiers a lande: but the beacons were fired, and the men came downe so thicke, that the French men fled.

Men burnt in the hedge hogge.

The 19. of July by misfortune of shooting of a gunne in one of the hedgehogges a ship, afore Westminster, a firken of gun poulder fired, and slewe seauen men, and the eight was drowned.

Marie Rose was drowned.

The 20. of July the king being at Portesmouth, a goodly ship called ỳ Mary Rose, with sir George Carrow the captaine and many other Gentlemen, was drowned in the midst of the hauen.

French men landed in the Isle of Wight.

The 21. of July, the French Galleis came afore Portesmouth hauen, and landed certaine of their armie in the Isle of wight and there burned and encamped about it. thousand men, but they were soone driuen away with losse of their captains and many souldiers.

French men landed at newe hauen in Sussex.

Within few dayes after the whole fleete remoued from the Wight vnto a place in Sussex, called New hauen, and there landed many captaines and souldiers, who by the valiantnes of the Gentlemē & Yeomen wer slain & drowned, & the rest hardly recouered their shippes and Galleis.

In

In August the Earle of Hertford was sent into Scotlande with an army of 12000. men where he destroyed diuers townes. Earle of Hertford sent into Scotland.

The 1x. of September sir John Dudley, Lorde Admirall of Englande landed with 6000. men at Treyport in Normandie, and there burnt the towne and Abbey, and 30. shyps with a barke that lay in the Hauen. L. Admiral burnt Treyport.

The 12. of September the Church of saint Giles without Cripplegate of London was burnt. S. Giles. church burnt

George Barne, Ralph Allеyn. shiriues.
sir Martine Bowes Goldsmith. Maior.

A subsidie of ti.s. viii.d. of the pounde in goodes, and iiii.s. of landes.

All Colledges, Chantries, & Hospitals, were committed to the kinges order. Chaunters Colledges & Hospitals giuen to the King.

The Stewes in Southwarke was put downe. The 27 of Aprill being wednesday in Easter weeke, William Forley pot maker for the mint in the Tower of London fell a sleepe, who coulde not bee wakened with pricking, cramping, or otherwise till the first day of the next tearme, which was full 14. dayes and 15. nights. The cause of his thus sleeping coulde not bee knowen though ỳ same were diligently serched for by 1546 The Stewes put downe.

by the kings Phisitions and other learned men, yea the king himselfe examining the saide M. Forley, and he was in all points found as he had slept but one night, and is yet liuing this present yeare of our Lorde 1587.

The xiii. of June being Whitsonday, a peace was proclaimed betweene the kings of England and of Fraunce.

An Askawe and other burnt.

The xvi. of July, were burned in Smithfielde for the Sacrament, Anne Askewe, J. Lassels, Nicholas Ottarden Priest. J. Adam taylour, and Doctour Sharton sometime Bishop of Salisburie preached at the same fire, and there recanted perswading them to doe the like, but they would not.

Admirall of Fraunce came to London.

The xxi. of August came into England Claude high Admirall of Fraunce, who brought with him the Sacre of Depe, and xii. Galeyes, hee landed at the Tower wharfe, where hee was honourably receiued, and brought to the Bishop of Londons Palace, where hee lodged two nights, and then rode to Hampton courte where the king lay. By the way Prince Edwarde receiued him with a companie of 500. coates of veluet with one sleue of cloath.

of

of golde, and halfe the coate imbrodered with golde, there was in all to the number of eight hundred horses.

In September the water of Finsburie was brought to the Conduits at London wall, Saint Stephens in Colman streat, and Saint Margarets in Lothburie. Conduit in Lothburie.

Richard Iaruis, Thomas Courtese. shiriues.

Henrie Hoblethorne Merchant taylour. Maior.

The xii. of December Thomas Duke of Norffolke, and Henrie earle of Surrey his sonne was sent to the Tower. Duke of Norffolke sent to the Tower.

The iii. of Ianuarie the Church of the late Gray friars in London was opened. And that day preached at Paules Crosse the Bishop of Rochester, who declared the kinges gift to the Citie of London, for the relieuing of the poore people, to witte S. Barthelemewe spittle, the Church of the Gray friars, and two parish churches, the one of Saint Nicholas in the shambles, the other S. Ewine in Newgate market, all to bee made one parish Church of the Gray friars Church, and in landes he gaue for the maintenance of the same 500. markes by yeare for euer. K.H. his gift to the citie of London.

Henrie Hawarde Earle of Surrey was beheded on the Tower hil the ninetéeneth Earle of Surrey beheded

of

of Januarie.

K.H. deceſed

The eight and twenteth of Januarie, king Henrie deceaſed, appointing his firſt heyre to be his ſonne Prince Edward, the ſecond Ladie Marie, his Daughter by Queene Katherin, and the their Ladie Elizabeth by Queene Anne Boleine. Hee deceaſed when he had raigned 37. yeres nine moneths, and odde daies, and was buried at Windſor.

Edward the ſixt.

anno reg. 1

EDward the ſixt began his raigne the 28. of Januarie. 1546. when hee was but nine yeeres olde. King Henrie his Father by his will had appointed for his prime counſell the Archbiſhop of Canterburie, the Chancelour, the Biſhop of Durham, with other to the number of ſixteene. The firſt of Februarie the Earle of Herforde was elected to be protector of the kinges perſon. The 6. of Februarie the Lorde Protectour in the

Earle of Hereford Lord protector.

tower

Tower of London, endued king Edward with the order of knighthade, and then Henrie Hoblethorne Lorde Maior of London kneeling downe, the king made him knight. The 17. of Februarie sir Edward Seymer Earle of Hertforde & Lord Protectour, was created Duke of Somerset, the Lord Parre Earle of Essex, Marques of Northampton, Sir John Dudley Lord Lisle, Lord Admirall, Earle of Warwick. Sir Thomas Wriothesley Lord Chauncellour Earle of Southampton, sir Thomas Scimer was made Lorde of Sudley, and high Admirall, sir Richarde Rich was made Lorde Rich, sir William Willoughby Lord Willoughby, sir Edmonde Shyffielde Lord Sheffielde.

K. E. made knight.

L. Maior of Londō made knight.

Duke and Lordes created.

King Edward was crowned at Westminster on the 20. of Februarie.

K. Edward crowned.

1547

The 15. of May Doctor Smith recanted at Paules Crosse.

D. Smith recanted.

The Lorde Protectour and the rest of the Counsell sent Commissioners into all partes of the Realme, willing them to take all Images out of their Churches, for the auoiding of Idolatrie, with them were sent diuers Preachers to perswade the people from their Beades, and at that

Images forbidden.

Procession forbidden.

that time procession was forbidden.

Edward duke of Somerset, and John Earle of Warwicke, with a noble armie were sent into Scotlande, and at a place called Muskelborough, the Englishmen and Scottes met, where betweene them the x. of September was fought a cruell battaile. The victorie whereof fell to the English men, & of the Scottes were slaine 14000. and taken prisoners 1500.

Muskelborow field.

L. Rich Lord Chancellour.

Richard Lorde Rich was made Lorde Chauncellour.

shiriues maior.

Thomas Whit. Robert Chersey.

sir Iohn Gresham mercer.

This sir Iohn Gresham Maior gaue to euery warde in London x. pound to be distributed to the poore, and to vi. score poore men & women euerie of them three yardes of cloth for a gowne of 8. shillings or nine shillings the yard, he gaue also to maydes marriages, and to the hospitals in London aboue 200. pounds in money. He founded a free schoole at Holt, a market Towne in Norffolke.

anno reg. 2. 1548

All Chauntries, free Chappels, and brother hoodes, were granted to the king, and an act made for the receiuing of the Sacraments in both kindes.

The

The Church seruice was song in English.

The watch in London at Midsommer, was now againe vsed, both on the euen of Saint John and Saint Peter, in as comlie order as it had bene accustomed, which watch was greatly beautified by the number of more than iii. hundred dimilances and light horsemen, that were prepared by the Citizens to be sent to the rescue of the towne of Hadington in Scotland.

A goodlie watch at midsommer.

The siege of Hadington.

On Saint Peters daie, Stephen Gardiner Bishop of Winchester, preached before the king, for the which he was sent to the tower.

B. of Winchester sent to the tower

The 7. of July a Priest was hanged and quartered in Smithfield, for that hee had slaine maister Bobie, one of the kinges Commissioners, others of his societie wer put to death in other places of the realme.

A Priest of Cornewall executed.

A great pestilence was in London, wherfore commandement was giuen to al Curates and other, that no corps shoulde bee buried before fiue of the clocke in the morning, nor after fiue at night. and that there should at the burial of euery corps, he rong one bell at the least, by the space of three quarters of an houre.

Great pestilence in London.

shiriues. William Locke, Iohn Ailif.
Maior. Sir Henrie Amcots, Fishmonger.

Saint Annes church brent

The 16 of September S. Annes church within Aldersgate was burnt.

Anno reg. 3.

L. T. Seimer beheaded.

The 16. of Ianuarie T. Seimer L. Admirall, and brother to the L. Protectour, was sent to the tower of London. And the 20. of March beheaded on the tower hill.

1549

Fire at broken wharfe.

The 23. of Aprill, fiue houses at broken wharfe were burnt.

Commotion in Somersetshire.

In May by meanes of a proclamation for enclosures, the commons of Somersetshire and Lincolne shire made a commotion, and brake vp certaine parkes of Sir W. Harbards, and Lorde Sturtons, but sir W. Harbard slew and executed many of those rebels In Iulie the commons of Essex and Kent, Suffolk and Norffolke, rose against inclosures, and pulled downe diuerse parkes and houses.

Commotion in Cornwall.

Also the Commons of Cornwall and Deuonshire, required not onelie that the inclosures might be disparked, but also to haue their olde religion, these besieged the Citie of Excester, which was valiantlie defended. Iohn Lorde Russell, Lord priuie Seale, with a number of souldiers entered the citie of Excester the fift of August, slew

slew and tooke prisoners of ẏ rebels more than foure thousand, and after hanged diuerse of them in the towne and countrie about. The L. Graie also with straungers horsemen, in diuerse conflicts slew many people, and spoiled the Countrie.

Rebels subdued.

The last of Julie W. Lord Marques of Northampton, entered the Citie of Norwich, and on the next morning the rebells also entered the towne, burned part thereof, put the Lord Marques to flight, & slew the Lord Shefield.

Commotion in Norwich.

Martial law.

Diuerse persons were apprehended as aiders of the foresayd rebels, of the which one was hanged within Aldegate, and an other at the bridge foote towarde Southwarke, both on Marie Magdalines daie.

In the beginning of August, the French king determined to take ẏ Isles of Gernsea and Iersea, did set there sodainly vpon our ships with a greate number of Galleies, but were so manfullie encountered by the kings Nauie, that with the losse of a thousand men and great spoile of galleis they were forced to retire into France.

The French kings gallies inuaded. Gernsey. and Iersea.

The eight of August the French Ambassadours gaue a defiance to the Lorde Protector, whereupon all Frenchmen with

French men apprehended.

their goods, being no denizens, were apprehended.

The rebels in Norffolke and Suffolke encamped themselues at mount Surrey, neere vnto Norwich, against whome sir I. Dudley earle of Warwicke went with an armie, where meeting with the rebels, they had thought all to haue died in the place, but God brought it so to passe, that as well there as in all other places, they were partlie by power constrained, partlie by promise of their pardon perswaded to submit themselues. The Earle of Warwicke entered the Citie of Norwich the 27. of August, when hee had slaine aboue fiue thousand of ỳ rebles, and taken theyr chiefe Captaine Robert Ket of Windam Tanner.

The earle of Warwicke went against the rebels.

The 20. of September Edmond Bonner Bishop of London, was sent from Lãbeth to the Marshalsey, for a Sermon which he preached at Paules crosse on the first of December. On the first of October he was deprined of his Bishoprieke, & sent againe to the Marshalsey, for disobeying the kings order in religion.

B. of London deprined.

Richard Turke, Iohn Yorke.

Fairfax.

The 24. of October in the afternoon, the Duke

Duke of Somerset was brought from Winsor, riding through Oldborne in at Newgate, and so to the tower of Loudon, accompanied with diuerse Lords & Gentlemen, with three hundred horses. The Lord Maior, sir Ralph Warren, sir John Gresham, maister Recorder, sir William Locke, and both the shiriues, with other knightes, sitting on their horses against Soper lane, al the officers with halbarts, and from Oldborne bridge to the Tower, certaine Aldermen, or their Deputies on horseback in euerie streete, with a number of householders standing with bils as he passed. There was with him committed to the tower, sir Michael Stanhope, sir Thomas Smith, sir J. Thine, knights Wolfe, and Grey of Reding. L. protector brought to the Tower.

The 17. of October, king Edwarde came from Hampton Court to his place in Southwarke and there dined, he made Maister Yorke, one of the shiriues, knight and then rode through the Citie to Westminster. K. E. rode through London.

Sir Rowland Hill, Mercer. Maior.

This sir Rowland Hill caused to be made a Causey, commonlie called Duerlane pauement, in the high waie from Stone Charitable deeds of sir R. Hill.

to Nantwich, in length 4. miles for horse and man, with diuerse lanes on both sides the same causey, hee caused likewise a causey to be made from Dunchurch to Brandsen in Warwikshire, more than two miles of length, and gaue twentie pound in money toward making of Royton bridge, three miles from Couentrie, hee made the high waie to Kilborne nere to London, he made foure bridges, two of them of stone, conteining eighteene arches in them both, the one ouer the riuer of Seuerne called Acham bridge, the other Terne bridge, the other two of timber at Stoke, & built a good part of Stoke Church, hee builded one notable free schole at Draiton in Shropshire, with maister and vsher, and sufficient stipends for them both, besides conuenient lodgings for the same, he also purchased a fayre for ỳ sayd towne, with a free market weekelie, and a free market for cattell, euerie foureteene dayes, hee gaue to the Hospitall of Christs Church in London, in his lyfe time fiue hundred pound in readie money, and one hundred pounde at his deceasse. The 29. of Nouember, Robert Rete and William Rete his brother, were deliuered out of the tower of London, to sir Edmond Win-

Free schoole at Draiton.

Gifte to Christs hospitall.

Wimdam shiriue of Northfolke, to bee conueied to Norwich, where R. Kete was hanged in chaines on the top of Norwich Castle, and W. Kete likewise hanged on the top of Wimdam steeple. In December the Scots tooke Burticrag in Scotland, and other holds, then possessed by Englishmen, where they slew man, woman, and childe, except sir John Luteroll ỳ Captain, whom they tooke prisoner. The 19. of Januarie at night were murthered by S. Pulchers Church without Newgate of London two Captaines that had serued the king at Boloine and else where, the one was sir Peter Gambo, the other Filicirga, which murthers were committed by Charles Gauaro a Fleming, who came post from Barwicke to do that act, on the morow he with three of his companions were taken in Smithfield and sent to Newgate, and the foure and twenteth of Januarie they were all foure, Charles Gauaro, Balthasar Gauaro, Nicholas Dilalueron, and Fraunces Deualasco, hanged in Smythfield.

R. Kete & W. Kete hanged.

Holdes in Scotland lost

Peter Gãbo Smurthered.

Gauaro and other hanged

The 27. of Januarie Humfrey Arundell Esquier, Thomas Holmes, Winslowe, and Burie, Captaines of the rebels in De-

anno reg. 4. Rebels hãged

nonshire, were hanged and quartered at Tyburne.

1550 The 6. of Februarie the Duke of Somerset was deliuered out of the tower.

The 10. of February one Bel was hanged and quartered at tyburne, for mouing a new rebellion in Suffolke.

Peace proclaimed. The last of March a generall peace was proclaimed betweene the king of England, France, the Emperour, and the Scottes.

The libertie of Southwarke purchased. This time the Lorde Maior of London and the Aldermen purchased all the liberties of Southwark, which was in ỳ kings hands.

The 12. of Aprill D. Nicholas Ridley was enstalled Bishop of London.

Boleine yeelded. The 25. of Aprill the towne of Boleine was yelded to the French.

Ioan Bucher burnt. The second of May, Ioan Butcher was burnt in Smithfield for heresie, that Christ toke no flesh of the virgin Mary.

Rebels executed. Richard Lion, Goddard Gorran, and Richard Ireland, were executed the 14. of May, for attempting a new rebellion in Kent.

Terme adiourned. Trinitie Terme was adiourned til Michaelmas.

Shriues. Augustine Hind, Iohn Lion.

Maior. Sir Andrew Iud, Skinner.

This

This sir Andrew Jud erected one notable free Schoole at Tunbridge in Kent, hee also builded certain almes houses for the poore neere vnto Saint Holons church in London. On Saint Valentines daie at Feuersham in Kent, one Arden a Gentleman was murthered by cõsent of his own wife, for the which fact shee was the 14. of March burnt at Canterburie. Michael Maister Ardens man was hanged in chaines at Feuersham, & a maiden burnt: Mosbie and his sister were hanged in Smithfield at London. Greene which had fled came agayne certayne yeeres after, & was hanged in chaines in the high waie agaynst Feuersham, and blacke Will that ruffian that was hired to do the act, burnt at Flishing in Zeland.

Free schoole at Tonbridge anno reg. 5.

Helins.

Arden murthered.

The 14. of February D. Stephen Gardiner Bishop of Winchester was depriued of his Bishoprick, and so committed to the tower againe. Into his place was translated Doctor Poinet.

B. of Winchester depriued

The 24. of Aprill a Dutch man was burnt in Smithfield for an Arian.

The 25 of May an earthquake at Blechinglie, Godstone, Titsey, Rigate, Croydon, Benington, Albery, and diuerse other

1551

An Arian burnt.

places in Southerie.

Earthquake.

The 9 of Julie the base monyes (coined in the time of King Henrie the eight & Edwarde the first) was proclaimed the shillings to goe for nine pence, the groate for three pence, which tooke effecte immediatlie.

First fall of base monie.

The sweating sickenesse began in London the ninth of Julie, which was so terrible, that people beeing in best health were sodainlie taken, and dead in 24. houres, and twelue or lesse. And it is to bee noted, that this mortalitie fell chiefly on men of ỳ best age, as betweene thirtie and fortie yeeres. Also it followed Englishmen as wel within the Realme as in strange Countries, the first weeke dyed in London 806. persons.

Sweating sickenesse.

The seuententh of August, the shilling which of late was called downe to nine pence, was called to sixe pence, the grote to two pence, the halfe groate to a pennie, the pennie to an halfe penie.

Second fal of base money.

Chiriues

John Lambert, Iohn Cowper.

The 16. of October E. Seimer Duke of Somerset, the Lorde Graie of Milton, sir Ralph Vane, Sir T. Palmer, sir Miles Partridge, Sir Michael Stanhope, sir T. Arundel knights, & diuerse other gentlemē, were

were brought to the Tower of London, the next morowe the Duchesse of Somerset, was also brought to the tower. The liberties of the Stiliarde was seased into the kings hands. Liberties of the Stiliard seased.

Sir R. Dobs, Skinner. 28. October. Maior.

The 30. of October was proclaimed a new coine both of silver and golde, Soueraines of 30.s. Angells of 10.s. &c. The 6. of November the olde Quéene of Scots rode through London toward Scotlande, after she had lain foure daies in the Bishop of Londons pallace. The first of December the Duke of Somerset was araigned at Westminster, and condemned of felonie. The seuenth of December was a muster of horsemen before the king at S. James. The 22. of Januarie E. Duke of Somerset was beheaded on the tower hill. The 26. of Februarie Sir R. Vane, and sir M. Partridge were hanged on the tower hill, Sir M. Stanhope, with sir T. Arundell, were beheaded there. The last of Aprill a house neere to the tower of London, with three last of pouder, was blowen vp, the gunpouder makers beeing fifteene in number, were all slaine.

New coine.

Q. of Scots rode through London.

Muster of horsemen.

Duke of Somerset beheaded, anno reg. 6.

Sir R Vane and other executed.

1552

The sixteenth of May was a muster of horse

horsemen before the king at Greenwich.

The 26. of Julie began the preparing of the graie Friers house in London, for the poore fatherlesse children, and that moneth begun the repairing of Saint Thomas hospitall in Southwarke, for poore impotent and lame persons.

The third of August, at Middleton 11. miles frō Orford, a woman brought forth a child, which had two perfect bodies frō the nauell vpward, and were so ioyned together at the nauell, that when they were laide in length, the one head and body was Eastward, and the other West, the legges for both the bodies grew out at the midst, where the bodies ioyned, and had but one issue for the excrements of both bodies: they liued eighteene daies, and were women children.

A monster.

Great Fishes

The 8. of August were taken at Queenborough three great fishes called Dolphins: and the weeke following at blacke Wall were fiue more taken and brought to London. This moneth of August beganne the great prouision for the poore in London, towards the which euerie man was contributorie, and gaue certaine money in hand, and couenanted to giue a certayne weeke-

weekelie.

The seuenth of October were two great fishes called whirlpooles taken at Grauelende. — Great fishes.

William Garrard, Iohn Maynard. — Shiriues.

Sir George Barne, Haberdasher. — Maior.

This Sir George Barne gaue a winde mill in Finsburie field to the Haberdashers of London, the profits riſing thereof to be distributed to the poore almes people of the same companie. — Charitable deedes of G. Barnes.

Also to the Parish Church of S. Bartholmew the little, certaine tenements for the which the Parson and Churchwardens be bound to distribute to the poore people of the same Parish 18. d. in bread euerie sondaie for euer.

The 23. of November the children were taken into the hospitall of the Graie Friers, called Christs hospitall. And also sick and poore people into the hospital of Saint Thomas in Southwarke, in which two places the children and poore people should haue meate, drinke, lodging, and cloth, of the almes of the Citie. — First childrē in Christs hospitall.

On Christmas daie in the after noone, when the Lorde Maior and Aldermen rode to Paules, the children of Christes hospi- — First shew of the children in Christs hospitall.

hospitall stoode from Saint Laurence lane in Cheape towards Paules, all in Russet cotten, the maisters of the hospital found, next the Physitions and Surgeons, which children were in number 340.

Lord of merie disportes.

King Edward kept his Christmas with open householde at Greenwich, G. Ferrers Gentleman, being Lord of merrie disports all the 12. daies, who so pleasantly & wiselie behaued himselfe, that ỳ king had great delight in his pastimes.

On the fourth of Januarie the said Lord of merrie disportes came by water to the tower, where he entred, and after rode throughe tower streete, where hee was met & receiued by serieant Maus, Lord of misrule to Maister I. Mainard, one of the shirifes of London, and so conducted throughe the Citie with a great companie of young Lordes and Gentlemen, to the house of sir George Barne Lord Maior, where he with the chiefe of his companie dined, and at his departure ỳ Lorde Maior gaue him a standing Cup with a kyuer, Siluer and guilt, of the value of ten pound, the residue of his Gentlemen and seruants dyned at other Aldermens houses, and with the Shierifes.

In

In the moneth of Januarie the king fell sicke of a cough, which grieuoullie encreased, and at the last ended in a consumption of the lights. anno reg. 7.

Mundaie after Easter daie, the children of Christs hospitall in London came from thence thorough the Citie to the Sermon, kept at Saint Marie spittle, all clothed in plonket cootes with red caps, and the maiden children in the same liuerie with kerchiefes, all which were there placed on a scaffolde of eight stages, and there sate the sermon time. Bridewell giuen to the citie of London.

The tenth of Aprill the Lord Maior was sent for to the Court, and at that time the king gaue to him for to be a workehouse for the poore and idle persons of the Citie of London, his place of Bridewell, and seuen hundred marks lands of the Sauoy rents, with al the beds and bedding of the hospital of the Sauoy, toward the maintenance of the sayd workhouse.

The 20. of May by the encouragement of one Sabastian Cabot, three great ships wel furnished, were set forth for the aduenture of the vnknowen voiage to Muscouia and other East parts by the North seas. Voiage to Muscouie.

King Edward beeing about the age of 16.

K.E. deceased

16. yeares ended his life at Greenwich on the 6. of Julie, when hee had raigned sixe yeeres, fiue moneths, and odde daies, and was buried at Westminster.

L. Iane proclaimed Queene.

The 10. of Julie was proclamatiõ made of the death of king Edward, and how he had ordained that the Ladie Jane, daughter to Frauncis Dutchesse of Suffolke, (which Ladie Jane was married to the Lord Gilford Dudley, fourth sonne to the Duke of Northumberland) should be heire to the Crowne of England.

Gilbert Pot punished in Cheape.

The 11. of Julie Gilbert Pot, drawer to Ninion Sanders, Vintner, dwelling at Saint Johns head within Ludgate, was set on the pillorie in Cheape, with both his eares nailed, and cleane cut off, for words speaking at time of the proclamation of Ladie Jane.

Men drowned at London bridge.

About fiue of the clocke the same daie in the afternoone, Ninion Sanders, maister to the sayd Gilbert Pot, & John Owen a Gunner, shooting London bridge toward the blacke Friers, were drowned.

L. Marie fled

Ladie Marie eldest daughter to King Henrie the eight, fled to Framingham castle in Suffolke, where the people of the Countrie almost wholie resorted to her.

In

In Oxforde, sir John Williams, in Buckingham shire, sir Edmonde Peckham, and in diuers other places, many men of worship, offering themselues as guides to the cõmon people, gathered great powers, and with all speede made toward Suffolk where Lady Mary was.

Also the 13. of July, by appointment of the Counsel, the duke of Northumberland the earle of Huntingdon, the Lord Gray of Wilton, & diuers other, with a great number of men of Armes set forward to fetch the Lady Mary by force, & were on their way as farre as Bury.

The 19 of July the Counsel assembled themselues at Bainards Castell, where they commoned with the Earle of Pembroke, and immediatly with the Maior of London certaine Aldermen, and the Shiriues. Garter king of Armes, and a trumpet, came into Cheap, where they proclaimed the Lady Mary daughter to K. Henrie the eight, & Queene Katherin, Quéene of England, Fraunce, and Ireland. Lady Mary proclaimed Queene.

The 20. of July, John Duke of Northumberlãd, being at S. Edmonds bury (and hauing sure knowledge that the Lady Mary was at London, proclaimed

T. Quéne)

Quéene) returned backe againe vnto Cambridge, and about fiue of the clocke in the euening, he came to the market crosse, and caused the Lady Mary to be likewise proclaimed Quéene of Englande, but shortly after he was arested in ỳ kinges Colledge. And the 25. of July hee with other were brought vp to the Tower of London, vnder the conduct of Henrie Earle of Arundell, this was the matter ended without bloudshed, which men feared would haue brought the death of many thousandes.

Queene Mary.

anno.reg.1.

Mary the eldest daughter to king Henry the 8. began her raigne the first of July, in the yeare 1563. she came to London and entered the Tower the 3. day of August, where

Prisoners pardoned.

T. Duke of Norff. D. Gardiner late B. of Winchest. & Edward Courtney, son & heire to H. Marq. of

of Excester, prisoners in the Tower, were discharged. The 5. of August, Edmonde Bonner, late B. of London, prisoner in the Marshalsie, and Cuthbert Tonstall B. of Durham prisoner in the Kinges Bench, were restored to their seas, shortly after al the B. which had beene deprived in the time of K. Edward the 6. were restored to their bishoprickes, also all beneficed men that were married, or would not forsake their opinion, were put out of their liuings and other set in the same.

Bishops restored.

The xi. of August, certaine Gentlemen minding to passe vnder London bridge in a wherrie, were there ouerturned and vii. of them drowned.

Men drowned at London bridge.

The xiii. of August, maister Bourne a Canon of Paules, preaching at Paules Crosse, is offended some of the audience, that they breaking silence cryed, pull him out, & one threwe a dagger at him, whereupon maister Bradford & J. Rogers two prechers of K. Edwards time, with much labour conueyed the saide M. Bourne out of the audience into Pauls schole.

A dagger throwen at the preacher.

The xvii. of August J. Duke of Northũberlande, sir John Gates, & sir T. Palmer knights, were beheaded on the Tower hil.

Great Harry a ship burnt.

The 26. of August in the euening, a notable ship called the great Henry, was burnt at Woolwich by negligence.

New coynes

The 4. of September was proclaimed certaine new coynes, a soueraigne of golde of 30. s. the halfe soueraigne 15. s. an Angell of 10. s. the halfe angell 5. s. Of siluer the grote, halfe grote, and peny. All base coynes to be curraunt as before. Also the same day by proclamation was pardoned the subsidie of foure shillinges the pounde landes, and 2. s. 8. d. the pound of mouable goods, graunted in the last parliament of king Edward.

Subsidie pardoned.

Thomas Offey, William Hewit.

Shiriues.

Coronation.

The last of September, Queene Mary rode through the City of London to Westminster, a Dutch man stoode on the weathercocke of Paules Steeple, holding a streamer in his hande of fiue yardes long, and bowed his knee when the Queene rode by, vnder him were two scaffoldes, one about the crosse, and the other about the bowle of the crosse, both set with streamers wauing, and torches burning.

On the morrow the Queene was crowned at Westminster by Doctor Gardiner Bishoppe of Winchester.

The

The 25. of Octob. the Barge of Grauesende was ouerturned, and fourteene persons drowned. Graueſend barge ouerturned.

Sir Thomas White Merchant taylour. Maior.

This sir Thomas White, a worthy patron and protectour of poore schollers and learning erected a Colledge in Oxforde nowe called S. Johns Colledge, before Bernarde Colledge. He also erected S. Johns hall, some time Glocester Colledge in Oxforde, for one hundred of schollers or more, and adioyned it to his Colledge. He also erected Schooles at Bristowe and Reading, moreouer this worshipfull Citizen in his life time gaue to the citie of Bristowe, two thousand pounds of ready money to purchase landes to the yearly value of 120. pounde, for the which it is agreed, that the Maior, Burgeses, and Commonaltie of Bristowe, in Anno 1567. and so yearely during the tearme of tenne yeares then next ensuing, should cause to be payd at Bristowe, one hundred pound of lawfull money. The first 800. pound to be lent to xvi. poore yong Clothiers, and free men of the same town, for the space of ten yeres fiftie pound the peece of them, putting sufficient sureties for the same, & at the ende Charitable deedes of sir Thomas White.

of ten yeares, to be lent to other 16. at the discretion of the Maior, Aldermen, and foure of the common counsell of the saide Citie. The other two hundred pound to be employed to the prouision of corne, for the releefe of the poore of the same Citie, for their ready money without gaine to be taken. And after the ende of 9. yeares on the feast of S. Barthelmew, which shall be in an. 1577. at the merchaunt taylers hall in London, vnto the Maior & commonalty of the Citie of Yorke, or to their attorney authorised, an hundred and foure pound to be lent vnto 4. yong men of the saide Citie of Yorke, free men and inhabitaunts, (Clothiers alway to be preferred,) viz. to euery one xxv. pound, to haue & occupy the same for the terme of ten yeares without paying any thing for the loane, the 4. pound ouerplus of the 100. pounde, at the pleasure of Maior and commonalty for their paynes to be taken about the receits & payments of the saide 100. pound. The like order in all poynts is taken for the deliuery of 104. pounde in the yeare 1578. to the Citie of Caunterburie, in the yeare 1579. to Reding, 1580. to the company of the Merchant Tailors, 1581 to Glocester, 1582.

to

to Worcester, 1583. to Exceſter, 1584. to Sarisbury, 1585. to Weſtchester, 1586. to Norwich, 1587. to Southampton, 1588. to Lincolne, 1589. to Winchester, 1590. to Oxford, 1591. to Hereforde Eaſt, 1592. to Cambridge, 1593. to Shrewsburie, 1594. to Linne, 1595. to Bathe, 1596. to Derby, 1597. to Ipſwich, 1598. to Colchester, 1599. to Newe Caſtell. And then to begin againe at Bristow one 104. pound, the next yeare to the citie of Yorke, and ſo forth to euery of the ſaid Cities and townes in the like order as afore. and thus to continue for euer. More this ſir Thomas White gaue vnto the Maior & Commonaltie of Couentrie, ỳ ſumme of 1400. pounds, to purchaſe landes and tenements to the value of lxx. pounde by the yeare, which the ſaide Maior and Commonaltie did purchaſe by the onely procurement, and ayde of the ſayde Sir Thomas White, for the reliefe and preferment of the Common wealth of the ſaide Citie of Couentrie, being then in great decay. The rentes and profites whereof, hee hath deuiſed to bee yearely conuerted as followeth. Firſt, that twelue payre men Inhabitaunts of the foreſaide Citie,

shall haue payd vnto them in free almes, the summe of 24. pound yeerely, the same to be payd vnto them vpon ỳ xi. of March yerely, or within vi. dayes after, vz. to euery of them xl. s. a peece for euer. Further he hath deuised, that for the space of ten yeres within one yeare after his decease, to iiii. poore yong men of the said Citie xl. pound yearely, vz. x pound to each of them for ix. yeares following the receit thereof, in free loue. And after those ix. yeares be expired, to other iiii. poore yong men of the sayde Citie likewise for ix. yeares, and so from ix. yeares to ix. yeares for euer. And after those x. yeares be expired, hee doth deuise that the saide Maior, or Communaltie, and Baylines of Couentrie, for the space of 30 yeares, shall imploye the saide xl. pounde yearely to ii. yong men of the saide Citie for ix. yeares in free loue for euer, and so likewise after those nine yeares, from nine yeares to nine yeares for euer. And after those 30. yeres be expired, the said summe of fortie pound, yearely to bee deliuered in free loue to one young man of the saide Citie, for nine yeares, and so likewise to be deliuered from ix. yeares to nine yeres for euer. And after that he doth deuise the

saids

saide summe of fortie pounde, to be payed and deliuered to the towne of Northampton, the same to be deliuered to one young man for nine yeares by free lone, and so from nine yeares to nine yeares for euer. And then the next yeare after that, to the Towne of Leycester, as afore saide. And the next yeare after that, to the Towne of Nottingham as afore saide. And the next yeare after that, to the Towne of Warwicke, as afore saide. And then agayne to Couentrie for one yeare, and so to the other Townes afore saide, one after another for euer. And her doth deuise to the Maister and Wardens of the Merchant taylours, to see the saide deuise truely executed & performed according to the couenants, xx.s. yearely for euer. And to the Maior, Recorder, & ten Aldermen of Couentrie for their payne in putting forth the saide mony fiue shillinges eight pence of each of them for euer, and to the Steward and Towne Clarke for making of the bondes continually without any charge to those that receiue the saide money twentie shillinges yearely for euer, this is in the recordes remaining in the Merchant taylours hall. And furthermore as I

haue receiued from saint Johns Colledge in Oxford, the same sir Thomas White charged the gifte of 1400li. before rehearsed, to be deliuered to the citie of Couentrie, to the summe of 2000. pounds, or there about, towardes the purchasing of landes within the Circle of Couentrie or neare to the same, the rentes whereof to be employed as is aboue rehearsed, with addition also to pay yearely fortie pounde to the said Colledge of Saint Johns in Oxforde, for an annuitie for euer. This much for Sir Thomas White.

Cardinall Poole.

Cardinall Poole was sent for by Queene Mary to returne into England.

The xii. of Nouember, Doctor Cranmer Archbishop of Caunterburie, Ladie Jane that was before proclaimed Queene and the Lord Gilforde her husbande, were arraigned at the Guildhall of London, and condemned of treason.

In the beginning of the moneth of Januarie, the Emperor sent a noble man called Count Egmondame and certaine other Ambassadours into England, to conclude a marriage betweene king Philip his sonne, and Queene Mary.

The 21. of December, began the church

seruice to be done in Latine, as the same had beene left in the last yeare of K. Henry the eight.

The 25. of Januarie sir John Gage lord Chamberlaine, certified the Lorde Maior of London, that Sir Thomas Wyat with certaine other rebelles were vp in Kent, whereupon great watch was kept, & that night the Lord Maior rode about to perule the some, and euery night after two Aldermen did the like, in the day time the gates of the Citie were warded by substantiall Citizens. Commotion in Kent by sir T. Wyat.

The 27. of January the Lord Treasurer came to Guild hall from the Councell, to requeste the Citizens to prepare 500. footmen well harnised, to goe against Wyat, which was graunted, and on the morow were sent to Grauesend by water. The 29 of January the duke of Norffolke, with the captaine of the garde, and other souldiers, and the captaine & souldiers that were sent from London minded to assault Rochester castell where Wyat & his people lay, but the captains of the citie and their souldiers fled ouer Rochester bridge to Wyat, so that the duke was faine to returne againe to London, with great feare of his life. The Duke Norffolke sent against Wyat.

Thus

Wiat strengthened with the Queenes ordinance

Thus Wyats number being strengthened with the Queenes ordinance and treasure, the 30. of Januarie, he remoued to Blacke heath.

Henrie Duke of Suffolke father to Ladie Jane, flying into Leycester shire, and Warwicke shire, made proclamation against the Queenes maryage with the Prince of Spaine, &c. But the people inclined not to him. The first of Februarie the Commons of the Citie assembled in their liueries at the guilde hall, whither the Queene with her Lordes came riding from Westminster, and there after vehement words against Wiat, declared that she ment not otherwise to marrie, than the Counsell shoulde thinke both honourable and commodious to the Realme, & therefore willed them truely to assist her in repressing such as contrarie to their duties rebelled. She appointed L. W. Hawarde Liuetenaunt of the Citie, and the Earle of Pembroke generall of the field, which both prepared all thinges necessarie. Wyat entred into Southwarke the 3. of Februarie, wherefore the drawe bridge was broken downe, ordinance bent to that part, generall pardon proclaimed to all that would

Queene Mary came to the guilde hall in London.

Lord William Haward liuetenant of the citie of London.

gine

glue ouer & forsake the rebels. After Wyat had laine three daies in Southwarke, hee turned his iourny to Kingstone, on shrouetuesday in ỹ morning being the 6. of Feb. where hee passed ouer the Thames, & purposed to haue came to London in the night, but by meanes, that ỹ carriage of his chiefe ordinance brake, hee could not come before it was farre day. The same shrouetuesday in the afternoone, were two men hanged in Paules Churchyarde, ons late Shirife of Leicester, the other a baker. On the morow earely in the morning, the Earle of Pembroke and diuers other, were in S. Iames fields with a great power, and their ordinaunce so bent, that Wyat was faine to leaue the common way, and with a small company came vnder S. Iames wall frō the dauuger of the ordinance, & so went by Charing crosse vnto the bel Sauage nigh vnto Ludgate without resistance, in at the which gate he thought to haue bene receiued, but perceiuing that he was defeated of his purpose, he fled backe againe, and at Temple Barre was taken and brought by water to the tower of London. The x. day of Feb. the duke of Suffolk, which was taken in Leicester shire, was brought to the

Two men hanged in Pauls church yard.

Wyat taken.

The duke of Suffolke brought to the Tower.

citie

citie of London by the earle of Huntington and one of his brethren with him, & so had to the tower. The xii. of Febr. Ladie Jane and her husband L. Gilford, were beheaded.

Lady Iane beheaded.

The 14 & 15. of Febr. about the number of fiftie of Wyats faction, were hanged on xx. paire of gallowes, in diuers places about the citie. The 17. of Febr. was proclamation made, that all straungers should auoide ỳ realme within 14. daies next ensuing vpon paine of their goods to be confiscate (all free Denizens, merchants & ambassadors excepted.) The 22. of Febr. certaine of Wyats faction to the number of 400. & more, were ledde to Westminster, coupled together with halters about their neckes, & there in the tylt yarde ỳ Quene (who looked forth of her gallery) pardoned them. The 23. of Febr. H. Greye Duke of Suffolke, was beheaded on the tower hill. The xi. of Aprill, sir Thomas Wyat was beheaded on the tower hil, and after quartered, his quarters were set vp in diuers places, and his heade on the gallowes at haye hill neare hyde parke, from whence it was shortly after stolen.

Wyates men hanged.

Strangers banished the realme.

Duke of Suffolke beheaded.

1554.

T. Wyat beheaded.

W. Thomas quartered.

The 27. of Aprill, Lorde Thomas Grey was beheaded. William Thomas Gentleman

dman, for conspiring Queene Maries death, was drawen to tiburne & there hanged, and quartered the 18. of May.

The 1. of June doctor Pendleton preached at Paules crosse, at whom a gun was shotte, the pellet whereof light on y church wall, but the shooter could not bee founde. The 22. of June was proclamation made, forbidding the shooting in hande gunnes, and bearing of weapons. A gun shot at a preacher.

The 15. of July, E Crofte, about the age of 18. yeeres stoode on a scaffold at Pauls crosse all the Sermon time, where she confessed that she being moued by diuers lewd persons thereunto, had vpon the fourteenth of March last before passed, counterfaited certaine speeches in an house without Alderlgate of London, through the which, the people of the whole citie were wonderfully molested. anno reg. 2. A spirit in a wall at London.

The 19. of July the Prince of Spaine arriued at Southampton, after he came to Muncheter, & there going to Church was honourably receiued of the Bishop, and a great number of nobles. On saint Iames day, the marryage was solemnized betweene him, & Q. Mary. Shortly after came to Lon. where with great prouisiõ they The marriage of k. Philip & Q. Marie.

were

were receiued of the Citizens the xxiiii. of August.

Shiriues. Dauid Wodroſe, William Chester.

A Spaniard hanged. The 26. of October, a Spaniard was hanged at Charing Crosse, for killing of an Englishman.

Maior. Sir Iohn Lion Grocer, the 28. of October.

Cardinall Poole. The 24. of Nouember, Cardinal Poole came into Englande, was by parliament restored to his olde dignitie, and shortly after came into the parliamēt house, where the king and Queene, & other states being present, he exhorted them to returne to the communion of the Church. The next day the whole court of Parliament desired the King, Queene, & Cardinall, that by their meanes they might be restored to the obedience of that sea of Rome.

Queen Mary bruted to be with childe. The 28. of Nouember the Lorde Maior of London with the Aldermen in scarlet, & the commons in their best liueries, assembled in Pauls church where doctor Chadsey one of the Prebendes preached, he read to thē a letter sent from the counsel, ỳ effect whereof was that the Bishoppe of London should cause Te Deum to be sung in all the Churches of his Dioces, with continuall praier for ỳ Queene, which was conceiued and

and quicke with childe, the letter beeing read, he beganne his Sermon with this Theame, Ne timeas Maria inuenisti enim gratiam apud Deum, which Sermon being ended, Te Deum was song.

The second of December Cardinall Poole came to Paules Church, where he tarried til the king came from Westminster, and then the Lorde Chancellour entered Paules crosse, and preached a Sermon. In the which Sermon he declared, that the king and Queene had restored ỳ Pope to his supremacy, & the three estates assembled in the Parliament, submitting themselues to the same.

The 27. of December, Emanuel prince of Piamount, with other Lordes, were receiued at Gravesende, and so conueied to Westminster. Prince of Piamount.

The 9. of Januarie ỳ Prince of Orange landed at London. Prince of Orange.

The fourth of Februarie, John Rogers vicar of Saint Sepulchres, was burnt in Smithfield. John Rogers burnt.

1555

Against Easter ỳ Earle of Deuonshire came to the court, and about ten daies after the Ladie Elizabeth came likewise to the Queene. Earle of Deuonshire deliuered.

Vse of Coches first in England.

This yeere Walter Ripon made a coch for the Earle of Rutland, which was the first Coch that euer was made in England, sence, to wit, in anno. 1564. The sayd Walter Ripon made the first hollow turning Coch, with pillers and arches for her maiestie, being then her seruant. Also in anno. 1584. a Chariot Throne, with foure pillars behinde to beare a Canapie, with a crowne imperiall on the toppe, and before two lower pillars, whereon stoode a Lion and a dragon, the supporters of the armes of England.

W. Flower burnt at Westminster

On Easter daie a Priest named William Flower with a woodknife wounded another Priest as hee was ministring the Sacrament to the people in Saint Margarets Church at Westminster, for the which fact the said W. the 24. of April had his right hande smitten off, and for opinions in matters of religion, was burned nigh vnto S. Margarets Churchyard.

A millers son fained to bee k. Edward the sixt.

The tenth of May W. Constable, who had named himselfe to bee king Edward the first, was sent to the Marshalsey, and ỳ 22. of May he was carried about Westminster hall before the Judges, whipped about the palace, and then through West-

min-

ministers into Smithfield.

The first of Julie Iohn Bradforde was burned in Smithfield. Bradford burnt.

In this moneth of August was brought to Lime a monstrous fish of fortie foote in length. an.regni.3. Monstrous fish.

K. Philip went to Brussels in Brabant to visite the Emperour his father.

Thomas Leigh, Iohn Machil. Shirifes

In October fell such abundance of rain, that for the space of fiue daies men might rowe with boates in S. Georges fieldes, water came into Westminster hall halfe a yard deepe. Great land waters.

The 16. of October D. Ridley and D. Latimer were burnt at Oxford. Ridley & Latimer.

Sir William Garard, Haberdasher. maior.

The Queene yeelded vp to the spirituall men the first fruites and tenths of all Bishoprikes, Benefices, and Ecclesiasticall liuings. In this Parliament was graunted to the King and Queene a subsidie of the laitie, from fiue pound to 10. li. 8 d. of the pound, from ten pound to twentie pound, 12. d. of the pound, and from 20. pound vpward 16. d. of the pound, and all strangers double, and the cleargie graunted 6. s. of the pound. First fruits & tenths restored to the cleargie.

D. G. deceſed

Stephen Gardiner Biſhoope of Winchester, Chancelour of England, died the ninth of November, and was buryed at Winchester.

The millers ſon faining to be k. Ed.

William Conſtable, who had cauſed letters to be caſt abrod that king Edward was aliue, and to ſome ſhewed himſelfe to be king Edward, the 13. of March was drawen, hanged, and quartered at Tyburne.

D. Cranmer burnt.

The 21. of March Doctour Cranmer Archbiſhop of Canterbury was burned at Oxford.

Cardinal Poole on Sundaie next, was conſecrate Archbiſhop of Canterburie.

1557

Newgate a Fire.

The 28. of March a part of Newgate called Mannings hall was burnt.

Conſpiracie.

Certaine perſons purpoſed to haue robbed the Queens Exchequer, to the intent they might be able to maintaine warre againſt her. Adal, Throgmorton, Peckha, Daniel, and Stanton were apprehended, and diuerſe others fled.

Throgmorton & other executed.

The 28. of April, Throgmorton and Richard Adal were drawen to tyburne, and there hanged and quartered. The 19. of May Stanton was lykewiſe executed. The 8. of June Rolley, Denike, and Bedell

dell, were executed at Tyburne. The 18 of June Sandes, a younger sonne to the Lord Sandes, was hanged at S. Thomas of Waterings for a robbery. Sands hanged.

The 27. of June 13. persons were burnt at Stratford the Bowe. 13. burnt at Stratford.

The eight of Julie H. Peckham and J. Daniel were hanged and headed on the tower hill. anno reg. 4

In the last yeere began the hot burning feauers. Whereof died many olde persons, so that in London there died 7. Aldermen in the space of ten moneths. 7. Aldermen deceased.

William Harper, Iohn White. shiriues.

Sir Thomas Offey, Merchant tailor. Maior.

The 21. of Nouēber a man was brought from Westminster with a paper on his head, riding with his face towarde ỳ horse taile, to the standard in Cheap, and there set on the pillory, and after burned in both the cheekes with the Letters F. and A. for falsly accusing one of the court of the common place in Westminster of treason. Greate cause haue I to wish the like accuser (not being penitent) likewise to be marked, that his forswearing and forwearing against me, might be of the lesse credite among the ignorant. A false accuser well marked.

The 16. of December a stranger borne, was araigned for making keies to Newgate, to haue murthered the keper, and let forth the prisoners, at which time of his araigument, he thrust a knife into the side of his fellow prisoner that had giuen witnes against him, so ỳ he was in perill of death thereby, for the which fact hee was immediatlie taken from the barre into the street before the Justice hall, where his hand being first striken off, he was then hanged on a gibbet.

The képer of Newgate was araigned and indited, for that the sayd prisoner had weapon about him, and his handes lowse.

Gun shot into the court.

The fourth of Januarie a shippe before Greenwich (the Court being there) shot off her ordenance, one péece beeing charged with a bullet, which passed through ỳ court and did no more hurt.

Ambassadors frō Muscouie

The 27. of Februarie an Ambassadour came from the Emperour of Muscouie and Rusland, who was receiued at Totenham by the Merchants aduenturers of London, riding in velnet coats & chaines of golde, and by them conueyed through the Citie vnto Fanchurchstreete, where he lodged

lodged vntil the twelfth of May, and then returned.

The Lorde Sturton murthered two men, for the whith he was conueied from the Tower of London to Salisburie, and there hanged with foure of his seruantes the 6. of March.

A blazing starre was at all times of the night, the 6. 7. 8. 9. and 10. of March.

King Philip returned into England, and the 12. of March passed through London, with the Quene and the nobles of the Realme. K. Philip returned into England. 1557

The 22. of April T. Stafforde and other, to the number of 32. persons, comming out of Fraunce, toke the Castle of Scarborough, which they inioyed two daies, and then were taken and brought to London.

The 28. of May T. Stafford was beheaded on the Tower hill, and on the morowe three of his companions were drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered. T. Stafford beheaded.

The seuenth of June open warre was proclaymed againste the Frenche King.

The sixt of Julie the king passed ouer to

Englishmen sent to Saint Quintaines.

Calleys, and so into Flanders, where he made great prouision of warre against the French king, the Queene sent ouer an armie of one thousand horsemen, foure thousand footmen, and two thousand pioners, to aide king Phillip, whereof the Earle of Penbrooke was generall.

The 15. of Julie died the Ladie Anne of Cleaue, and was buried at Westminster.

anno reg. 5.

The 18. of August the town of S. Quintains was taken by king Philip, with the helpe of Englishmen.

Dearth and plentie.

This yeere before haruest, wheate was solde for foure marke the quarter, malt at 44. shillings the quarter, beanes and rie at xl.s the quarter, and pease at 46.s 8.d. But after haruest wheate was solde for 5. s. the quarter, malt 6.s.8.d. rie at 3.s. and 4.d. In the Countrie wheate was sold for 4.s. the quarter of malt 4.s.8.d. & in some places a bushell of rie for a pound of Candles, which was 4.d.

Shiriues.

Richard Malerie, Iames Altam.

maior.

Sir Thomas Curteis, fishmonger.

Calleis lost by the Englishmen.

The first of Januarie the French men came to Caleys with a great armie, and within foure dayes were maisters there-

of,

ſe, and ſhortlie after wanne all the peeces on that ſide the ſea.

The French king alſo inuaded Flanders, ſpoyled and burnt Dunkirke before King Philip could come to the reſcue.

The 7. of Julie, within a mile of Nottingham, a tempeſt of thunder, as it came through two townes, beate downe all the houſes and Churches, the belles were caſt to the out ſide of the Churchyards, & ſome webs of Lead 400. foote in the field, within like a paire of gloues. The riuer of Trent running betweene the two townes the water with the mudde was carryed a quarter of a mile, and caſt againſt trees, the trees were pulled vp by the roots, and caſt twelue ſcore off. A childe was taken forth of a mans hands and carryed a hundreth foote, and then let fall, and ſo dyed, fiue or ſixe men were ſlaine, there fell ſome haile ſtones that were fiftéene inches about, &c. Anno. reg. 6.

The quartaine agues continued more vehementlie than ỹ laſt yere paſſed, where through died many olde people, eſpeciallie Prieſts, ſo that a greate number of Pariſhes were vnſerued.

Iohn Halſe, Richard Champion, Shiriffes

Maior. Sir Thomas Leigh Mercer.

King Philip being absent out of the realme, Queene Marie ended her life the seuentenith of November in yeere 1558. when shee had reigned fiue yeeres, foure moneths, and odde daies. The same daie deceased Cardinal Pole, and a little before two of her Physitions, besides diuerse Bishops and noble men. Queene Marie was buried at Westminster, and Cardinall Pole at Canterburie.

Queene Elizabeth.

anno reg. 1

Elizabeth our most gracious and soueraigne Ladie, second Daughter to king Henrie the eight, to ỳ great comfort of England, was proclaymed Queene the 17. of November, anno. 1558. not long after shee came from Hatfielde in Hartfordshire, vnto the Charterhouse of London, & from thence to the Tower, where she remained vntill preparation was made for her Coronation.

Coronation.

The

The 14. of Januarie the Queenes maieſtie paſſed through the Citie to her palace at Weſtminſter, the nert day ſhe was crowned by Doctor Oglethorp Biſhop of Carliſle. The 20. of Januarie began a Parliament at Weſtminſter, before the eſtates whereof D. Cote, late came from beyond the ſeas, and ſomtime ſchoole maiſter to king Edward the firſt, made a learned ſermon. In this Parliament the firſt fruites and tenthes were graunted to the crowne, & alſo the ſupreame gouernment ouer the ſtate Eccleſiaſticall, likewiſe the booke of common prayer and adminiſtration of the Sacramentes in the vulgar tongue was reſtored.

Parliament.

The third of Aprill the Queenes maieſtie appointed a conference to bee made at Weſtminſter Church, betweene the olde Biſhops, and certaine learned men late come from beyond the Seas, concerning matters of religion.

1559
A conference at Weſtminſter.

The 7. of Aprill was a peace proclaymed betwixt England, France, & Scotland.

A ſubſidie of 2. ſ. 8. d. the pound, of moueable goods.

Subſidie granted.

The 9. of Julie the Citizens of London

paid

The citizens of London mustered at Greenwich.

had a muster afore the Queene at Greenwich of 1400. men, whereof 100. were pikemen, 400. harquebuts, and 200. halbertes, which were furnished and set forth by the companies of the Citie of London.

1580.

Bishops deprived.

In the moneth of Julie, the Bishops of Yorke, Elie, and London, with other, for refusing to take y oath touching y Queens supremacie, were deprived from their Bishoprickes. And likewise were diuerse Deanes, Archdeacons, Parsons and Vicars, deprived from their Benefices, and some committed to prison in the Tower, Fleete, Marshalsey, and Kings bench.

Iniuncitions.

Commissioners were lykewise appointed for the establishing of religion through the whole Realme.

Also all houses of religion erected by Queene Marie was suppressed.

Churchimages burned.

On the euen of Saint Barthelmew, the daie and the morowe, in Paules Churchyard, Cheape, and diuerse other places of the citie of London, the roods, and other Images of the Churches were burned.

Obsequi for the French king.

The 8. and 9. of September, an Obsequi was kept in Paules Church at London, for Henrie the French king.

Tho-

Thomas Lodge, Roger Martine. shiriues.
Sir William Hewet, Clothworker. Maior.

The Duke of Norffolke went towards Scotland as generall with an armie, who remained at Berwicke. an. regni. 2. The 17. of Nouember. 1560

In the moneth of April the Lorde Gray entered Scotland with an armie of tenne thousand, and besieged the towne of Lith, where betweene the French and the Englishmen were often skirmishes, and many slaine. Lord Gray besieged Leith.

In Maie a noble man of France obteyned of the Queenes Maiestie, to send sir William Cicil Knight, principall Secretarie, with Doctor Motton to treate with the Frenchmen in Scotland, who by their wisedomes so well ordered the matter, that they agreed vpon a peace, the French to depart.

The fire of Julie through shooting of a gunne which brake in the house of a Dutch man in croked lane, setting fire on a firkin and barell of Gunnepouder, foure houses were blowen vp, and diuerse other sore scattered, nine men and women were slaine. Houses blowne vp.

On Michaelmas euen was published by proclamation, that the teston coined for 12. The 3. fall of base money.

for 12.d. & in the raigne of king Edward the first, called downe to 6.d. shoulde now forthwith (marked with the portcules) bee taken for foure ob. with the greyhound for two d. q. the third sort, not to bee taken for ante value, the groate should be 2.d. the 2. d. a pennie, &c.

New coine of fine silver

Christopher Draper, Thomas Roe.

Sir William Chester, Draper.

shiriues. Maior. anno reg. 3. The 17. of Nouember. Merchant Tailours schoole.

The 21. of March a notable Grammer Schoole was founded by the master wardens, and assistentes of the Worshipfull companie of the Merchant Taylours of London, in the Parish of Saint Laurence Pountney. In the same Citie one worshipfull Citizen, that had before bene maister of that Companie, and is yet liuing, gaue fiue hundred pound towarde the purchase of the house whereon the said schoole is kept.

1561 W. Geffrey whipped. A false christ whipped.

The tenth of April William Geffrey was whipped from the Marshalley in Southwark, to Bedlam without Bishops gate of Londō, for that he professed one J. Moore to be Christ our sauiour. And the same J. Moore was whipped till hee confessed Christ to be in heauen, and himselfe a sinfull man.

The

The 4. of June betweene foure & fiue of the clocke in the after noone, the steeple of Paules being fired by lightening, burst forth beneath the roofe of the crosse, & from thence burnt downe the sphere to the stone worke, so terrible, that within the space of foure houres, the same steeple with the roofes of the Church were consumed. Pauls steeple on fire.

Alexander Auenon, Humfrey Baskeruile, Sir William Harper, Merchant tailor. shiriues. maior.

This sir William Harper founded a free schoole in the towne of Bedford (where he was borne.) Free schoole at Bedford.

The 15. of Nouember the Queenes maistie published a proclamation, wherein she restored to the Realme diuerse small peeces of siluer money, as the peece of fiue pence, foure pence, three pence, two pence, and a penie, three halpence, and three farthings. New coines.

In March a Mare brought forth a foale with one bodie and two heads, and a long tayle growing out betweene ye two heads: Also a Sow farowed a Pigge with foure legs like to the arms of a man child, with hands and fingers, &c. Anno reg. 4. The 17. of Nouember.

In Aprill a Sowe farrowed a Pigge with Monstrous births.

with two bodies, eight feete, and but one
1562 head, many calues and lambs were monstrous, some with collers of skinns growing about their neckes, like to the double ruffes of shirtes and neckercheffes then vsed.

The 24. of May a man child was borne at Chichester in Sussex, the head, armes, and legges whereof were like a natamie, the breast and bellie bigge, from the nauel a long string hanging, about the necke a collour of flesh, growing like the ruffe of a neckerchiefe, comming vp aboute the eares.

Going to New haven.

The Queenes Maiestie in September addressed a band of her subiects to ỳ town of Newhauen in Normandy, vpon whose arriuall the townes men and inhabitants ioyfullie surrendred themselues and their townes, which was kept by Englishmen from September, 1562, to the 29. of Julie 1563. The gouernour of which bande was the Earle of Warwicke, who with the Captains serning there, and souldiers trayned by them to knowledge of seruice together, with part of the olde approoued garyson of Barwick, did at that time both manfully defende the peece, and valiantly

encountres

mcountred by sundrie skirmishes with Countie Ringraue and his band, the most parte whereof were happily atchieued to the great ouerthrowe of the aduersaries part, and singuler commendation of ours.

William Allin, Richard Chamberlaine. shiriues.
sir Thomas Lodge Grocer. Maior.

The 16. of January a great tempest of winde and thunder happened in the towne of Leicester, which vncouered 411. bayes of houses, and ouerturned many. An. 5. the 17 of Nouember Tempest at Leicester. 1562

When the French men with huge armies assembled out of all partes of Fraunce, to recouer the place of passage: the stepping whereof by our power was the double woe of their cõmon wealth, there bred through the season of the yeare, and putrifaction of the aire, a miserable plague among our men, which marualously increased, with the death of diuers of the best Captaines and souldiours, where withall, there followed a cruell and quicke siege, where at, was present the young King himselfe, the Constable, and the best tried number of warlike souldiours within the whole countrie. The Cannons were placed, the Castel and walles were battered, and sundry breaches made beyond expectation, how-

be it they were rewarded by our gunners, our captaines, and souldiours, in couragious order standing at the seuerall breaches readie to defend their assaultes, which perceiued by the enimie, they caused their trompeters to sound the blast of emparle, that composition might be made, wherein both parties concluded, the towne was deliuered the 29. of July.

Pestilence. 108. parishes in London, besides 11. in the suburbs.

The Plague of pestilence beeing in the towne of Newhauen, through the number of souldiers that returned into Englande, the infection therof spred into diuers parts of this realme, but especially the Citie of London was so infected, that in the same whole yeare, that is to say, from the first of Januarie. 1562. vntill the last of December, in an. 1563. the whole number of all that dyed of all diseases, as wel within the Citie and liberties, as in the out parishes, was xxiii. thousand vi. hundred and three score, and of them, there dyed of the plagne twentie thousande, one hundred thirty and fiue.

Tempest at London.

The 8. of July, happened a great tempest of lightning & thunder, where through a woman and three kine were slaine in the Couent garden neare to Charing crosse, in

Esser

Eſſex a man was torne in peeces, his barn was borne downe, and his hay burnt.
There was no terme kept at Michelmas.

An earthquake in the moneth of Septẽber, ſpecially in Lincolne and Northampton ſhires. Earthquake.

Edward Bankes, Rowland Hayward. ſhirines.
Sir Iohn Whight Grocer. Maior.

The new Maior kept no feaſt at Guild hall, & tooke his oath at the outermoſt gate of the Tower of London.

From the firſt of December til the twelft was ſuch continuall lightning & thunder, that the like had not beene ſeene nor heard by any man liuing. anno reg. 6. Lightning & thunder.

In the moneth of December, was driuen on the ſhore at Grimſby in Lincolne ſhire a monſtrous fiſh, in length xix. yardes, his taile xv. foote broade, & vi. yards betweene his eyes.

Hillary terme kept at Hertford Caſtel. Terme kept at Hertforde.
Peace proclaimed betweene Englande and Fraunce. 1564
Through ſute of the Armourers there was on the vigile of S. Peter a watch in the Citie of London, which did only ſtand in the higheſt ſtreats of Cheape, Cornehil, and ſo forth to Aldgate. Peace proclaimed. Watch on S. Peters euen.

The Queens progresse through Cambridge.

The fift of August the Queenes Maiestie in her progresse, came to the Vniuersitie of Cambridge, and was of all the Students honourably receiued in the kinges Colledge. She made within S. Maries church a notable Oration in Latine, in the presence of the whole learned Vniuersitie, to the Students great comfort. The next day she went forward to Finchinbrooke.

Out cryer & bel man for the day.

The 30. day of August was enacted by a common Counsel of the citie of London, that all such citizens as from thencefoorth should be constrained to sel houshold stuffe, should first cause the same to be cryed thorough the Citie by a man with a bell, and then to be solde by the common outcryer appointed for that purpose.

Great flodes in the thams

The 20. of September arose great floods in the riuer of Thames, where through the Marshes were ouerflowed, and many cattell drowned.

Shiriues.

Edward Lackeman, Lionel Ducket.

Obsequi for Ferdinando Emperor

The 2. of October was an obsequie at Paules of London for Ferdinando late Emperour.

Firy empressions.

The 7. of October at night, al the North partes of the element seemed to be couered with flames of fire, proceeding from the Northeast

Northeast and Northwest towarde the middest of the Firmament and descended West.

Sir Richard Mallory Mercer. Maior.

The 20. of Nouember through negligence of a mayden with a candell, in an hundred lt. weight of gun pouder, 3. houses in Bucklersbury were sore shaken, and the mayde dyed. anno reg. 7. the 17. of Nouember houses shaken with gunpoulder.

The 21. of of December began a froste which continued so extemely, ꝑ on Neive yeares euen people went ouer, & a long the Thames on the yse from London bridge to Westminster, some played at the foteball, diuers of the Court being then at Westminster, shot at pricks set vpon ꝑ Thames And the people both men & women went on the Thames in greater number than in any streate of the citie of London, on the 2. day of Januarie at night it began to thaw, and on the 5. day was no yse to be seen betweene London bridge & Lambeth, which sodaine thaw caused great floudes & high waters, that bare downe bridges & houses, and drowned manie people in England, especially Yorke shire Ouses bridge was borne away. The thirde day of Februarie, Henry Stuarte Lord Darely, eldest sonne The thames frosen ouer. Ouse bridge broke down

H. Stuarte maried the Queene of Scottes.

of Mathew earle of Lineux, toke his iourney towards Scotland, & in Sommer following maried Marie Q. of Scotland.

1565

On S. Peters euen at night, was the like standing watch in Londō, as had been on the same night xii. moneths.

Watch at midsomer.

The 16. of July about ix. of the clocke at night, began a tempest of lightning & thunder, with showres of haile, which continued till iii. of the clocke in the next morning so terrible, that at Chelmesforde in Esser, v. hundred acres of coyne was destroyed, the glasse windowes on the East side of the towne, and on the West & South sides of the Church were beaten downe, with also the tiles of their houses, beside diuers barnes, chimneis, and the battlementes of the Church which was ouerthrowen. The like harme was done in many other places, as at Leeds, Cranebroke, Douer, &c.

Tempest at chelmesford

Christopher Prince and Margraue of Baden, with Cicely his wife, sister to the king of Swethlande, in September landed at Douer, & the xi. day of the same they came to London and were lodged at the Earle of Bedfords place, where within foure daies after she trauailed and was deliuered of a man childe, which childe was

Margraue & marques of Baden.

was christened in the Queenes Chappell of White Hall, the Queenes Maiesty being Godmother, gaue the childe to name Edwardus Fortunatus.

John Riuers, James Hawes Sir Richard Champion Draper. — Shiriues. Maior.

The 24. of December there rose a great storme of wind, by whose rage ẏ Thames and Seas ouerwhelmed many persons, and the great gates at the West end of S. Paules Church in London, were through the force of the winde then in the westerne parte of the world, blowen open. — anno reg. 8. The 17. of Nouember Paules gate blown open.

The Marques of Baden, and the Ladie Cicily his wife, sister to the king of Swethen, now in the moneth of April departed this lande. — 1566 The Marq. of Baden returneth.

Certaine houses in Cornehill being first purchased by the citizens of London, were afterwarde solde to such as should cary thē from thence, and then the grounde beeing made plaine, possession thereof was giuen to sir Thomas Gresham Knight, there to builde a place for Merchaunts to assemble in, at his owne proper charges, who on the seuenth of June layde the first stone of the foundation, and forthwith the workemen followed with such diligence that — The Burse in Cornehill.

by the moneth of Nouember, in An. 1597. the same was couered with slate.

The Queens progresse to Oxford.

The 31. of August the Queenes Maiestie in her progresse came to the Vniuersitie of Oxford, and was of al the Students honourably receiued.

The 5. of September after disputations, the Quæne at the humble sute of certaine of her Nobilitie, made a briefe Oration in Latine to the vniuersitie, & the 6. her highnes bad them farewell and rode to Ricote.

Viriues.

Richard Lambert, Ambrose Nicholas,
Iohn Langley.

Maior.

Sir Christopher Draper Iremonger.

Yong Prince of Scottes christened. anno reg. 9.

Charles James, the sixt of that name, sonne to Henry Stuart L. of Darnely and Mary King and Quæne of Scots, was borne in Edenborough Castell the 19. of June last past, & the 18. of December solemly christened at Sterling, whose Godfathers at the Christening were Charles king of Fraunce, & Philibert duke of Sauoy, and the Queenes Maiestie of England was the Godmother, who gaue a font of golde curiously wrought and enamuled.

K. of Scots murdered.

The 10. of Februarie in the mourning, H. Stuarte, L. of Darnely before named king of Scottes, by Scottes in Scotland

was

was shamefully murdered.

Within the space of x. moneths last past died vii. Aldermen of London. 7. Alnermen deceased in London.

The 22. of Aprill by great misfortune of fire in the towne of Dossestry in Wales to the number of two hundred houses besides cloth, corne, cattell, &c. were consumed. 1567 Ossestry brēt

The 17. of May in the towne of Milnal in Suffolke 37. houses, besides barns, stables & such like were consumed with fire in the space of two houres. Shane Oneile who had rebelled against the Queenes maiestie in Irelande, was this yeare with his great losse manfully repelled from the siege of Dundalke by the garison thereof, and afterwarde through the valiance of sir H. Sidney L. deputy of Irelande, he was so discomfited in sundry conflicts that now hee determined to put a coller about his neck and penitently to require his pardon. But Neile Mackener his secretarie, perswaded him first to trie the friendshippe of certaine wilde Scottes that then laye encamped in Clan Iboy, vnder ẏ conducting of Alexander Oge, & Mac, Gilliā Buske, whose father & vncle Shan Oneile had lately killed, neuertheleisse he went to the said

Milnall in suffolke brēt

Shan Oneile discomfited.

Shan Oneal slaine.

saide campe the 11. of June, where after a dissembled entertainment, William Burke ministred quarrelling talke, & made a fray vpon Oneiles men, & then gathering together his Scots, hewed in peces Shan Oneil, his Secretary and all his companie.

Watch at Midsomer.

On S. Johns euen at night, was the like standing watch in London, as had been on S. Peters euen in the yere last before passed. The 29. of July Charles James the yong prince of Scotland, after a Sermon made by J. Knokes was crowned king of Scots at Sterling church, & at that time Q. of Scots was prisoner at Loughleuen.

Coronation in Scotland.

Shiriues.
Maior.
anno reg. 10

Thomas Ramsey, William Bond.
Sir Roger Martin Mercer.

Hay solde by waight.

After a drie Sommer followed a sharpe winter with such a scarcity of fodder & hay, that in diuers places ỹ same was solde by waight for v.d the stone, there followed also great death of cattell.

1593
Great winds

The 28. of March through vehemẽt rage and tempest of winds many vessels on the Thames with 11. tilthoates before Grauesende, were sonke and drowned.

Q. of Scottes arriued in England.

The 16. of May, Marie Q. of Scottes after her escape made out of Loughleuen, where she had been imprisoned, arriued at

Werkington

Merkington in Englande hauing in hir company to the number of 16. persons, besides 4. water men, where shee was stayed, and conuaied to Carlile, and frō thence to Bolton Castell belonging to the Lorde Scrope, who with sir Ralphe Sadlar sent downe for that purpose, had the custodie of her, til she was committed to the Earle of Shrewsbury.

The 26. of June deceased T. Vong Archbishop of Yorke at Sheffield, & was buried at Yorke. Archbishop of Yorke deceased.

John Alephe R. Harding draper James Bacon Shiriues.

The 21. of October were taken in Suffolk at Downam bridge 17. monstrous fishes, some of of them 27. foote in length. Monstrous fishes.

Sir Thomas Roe Merchant taylour. Maior.

This sir T. Roe caused to be inclosed with a wall of bricke, nigh 1. acre of ground nere vnto Bethlem without bishopsgate, to be a place of burial for ỹ dead, of such parishes in London as lacked conuenient grounde within their parishes: he also builded a loft for Ladies and gentlewomen to stande in Paules Churchyarde of London, there to heare the Sermons. More the saide Sir Thomas Roe at his decease, gaue to the Maister and Wardens of the Merchant Buriall for the dead.

Taylors

Taylors, the summe of 100. pound in money, to the intent they they shal deliuer the same out vnto 8. poore mẽ occupying rowing at the perch or shearing with the broad sheres, freemen of the saide company, or making of garments, the summe of 12. li. 10. s. to a man in frée loane for two yeres, and so from two yeares to two yeares for euer. He also gaue landes and tenements, out of the which should be giuen to x. poore men free of ỳ Clothworkers, Carpenters, Tilars, Plasterers, & Armorers, to be chosen out of the said companies of such poore and impotent persons, as for their age and impotencie, are vnable conueniently to exercise their crafts or faculties, ỳ summe of xl. li. yeerely for euer, viz 4. li. to ech of thē.

New conduit at Walbroke anno reg. 11.

At the costes and charges of the Citizens of London, a new Conduit was builded at Walbroke corner neare to Dowgate, the water whereof is conuayed out of the Thames.

A French man executed.

The 17. of Januarie a French man & iii. Englishmen were drawn from Newgate to Tiburne & there hanged, ỳ French man quartered, who had coyned golde counterfeite, the English men the one had clipped siluer, the other cast tellons of Tinne.

The

The 28. of March the Pencioners well appointed in armour on horseback, mustered before the Queene in Hide Parke beside Westminster. 1569 Muster of Pencioners.

A great Lottery being holden at London in Pauls Churchyard at the West dore, was begun to be drawen the xi of Januarie, and continued day and night, till the the vi. of May. A Loterie at London.

The 17. of August an Ambassador from Muscouie, landed at the Tower wharfe, and was there receiued by the lord Maior of London, the Aldermen & Shirriues in skarlet, with the Marchants aduenturers in coates of blacke veluet al on horsebacke, who conuayed him to the Muscouie house in Seding lane, there to be lodged. Embassador from Muscouie.

The plague of pestilence somewhat raigning, Michaelmas tearme was adiourned vnto Hillary tearme. Terme adiourned.

Henrie Bechar, William Dane, shirriues

The xi. of October T. Duke of Norffolk was brought to the Tower prisoner.

Sir Alexander Auenon Ironmonger. maior.

This Maior went by water to Westminster, and there toke his oath, but kept no feast at Guild hall, lest through cōming together of a multitude infection of the pe- No Maiors feast.

stilence

silence might haue increased.

anno reg. 12. The 24. of November the Q. Maiestie caused the Earles of Northumberlande & Westmerlande who rebelled in the North to be proclaimed traytors, and forthwith prepared an armie for their suppression.

The 17. of November the earles of Northumberland & Westmerland proclaimed traitours.

The earle of Sussex the Queens lieutenant generall in the North, had on the 17. of November there published the like proclamation against the said rebels, and also sent out to all such gentlemen as he knewe to bee of her Maiesteies loving subiectes vnder his rule, which came vnto him with such a number as he was able to make aboue v. thousande horsemen and foote men, and so being accompanied with the Earle of Rutland his lieuetenaunt, the L. Hunsdō generall of his horsemen. William Lorde Eure who had the leading of the rereward of the foot men, and sir Ralph Sadler treasurer, who al came to Yorke, the xi. of December, they marched from Yorke toward Topclife, the xii. sir G. Bowes cōming frō Bernards castell met him, and was made Marshall of the armie, then they went to Northalarton, to Smeetō, to Crokbridge, and so to Aclay, on the which day ỳ rebels fled from Durham to Exham.

Earle of Sussex lieutenāt generall against the rebelles.

The Earle of Sussex went from Aclay to Durham, then to New castel, & the 20. of December to Exham, from whence the rebeles were gon the night before to Nawoyth, where counselling with Edwarde Dakers, concerning their own weakenes, as also howe they were pursued by the Earle of Sussex and his power of seauen thousande. And moyre ouer that the Earle of Warwicke, the Lord Clinton Lord Admiral of England, and Lord Vicount Heresoyde with an armie of 12. thousand out of the South, whereof the saide Earle of Warwicke was generall, was not far behinde them at Bzow bridge.

Earle of Warwicke sent against the rebelles.

The next night the ii. Earles of Northumberlande, and Westmerlande, with sundzie of of the pzincipall gentlemen, fled to Herlawe in Scotland. The other rebels were shortly after take by ye erle of Sussex.

The Earles of Northumberland and Westmerland fled.

The fourth and fift of Januarie did suffer at Durham to the number of fortie sixe Constables and other, amongest whome the Aldermen of the Towne, and a pziest called parson Plomtree, were the most notable. Then sir George Bowes Marshal, finding many to bee fauters in the fore saide rebellion, did see them executed

Rebelles executed at Durham.

A Norman

in

in euery market towne and other places, betwixt Newe Castell and Wetherby, about 60. miles in length, and 40. miles in bredth.

A prentice hanged for murthering his maister.

The 21 of Januarie a prentice was hanged at the North end of Fink lane in London, for that hee had striken his maister whereof he dyed.

Leonard Dacre fled into Scotland.

The 22. of Februarie Leonarde Dacre hauing rayſed a number of people, the L. Hunſdon and other ſetting on him with a cõpany of valiant ſouldiers, ſlue many of his people, & forced him to flie into Scotland.

On good Friday, Simon Digby, John Fulthorp eſquiers, Robert Pemenã, Thomas Bishop the yonger, gentlemen, were drawne from the caſtel of Yorke to knaues mire, without the Citie of Yorke, and there hanged, headed and quartered.

The Earle of Suſſex made iourney into Scotland.

The 17. of Apuil the Earle of Suſſex with the Lord Hunſden, maiſter William Drurie high Marſhal of Berwicke with all the garriſon and power of the ſame, began a iourney into Scotland, and entered into Tyndale, burnt, ouerthrew and ſpoyled all the caſtels, townes, and villages of their enimies before them, till thy came to Craling.

The

The same daie Sir John Foster, warden of the middle Marches with the garrison of the same, entered into Tiuidale vpon Expas gate 16. mile from Warke, where in lyke order they burnt, raced, and spoiled the Countrie before them, till they came to Castle Craling, which likewise they ouerthrew, raced, and burnt. Sir I. Foster with a garrison entered Scotland.

There both the armies met, and so marched by ỹ riuer of Tiwit, rasing, burning, and spoiling Castles and piles along the riuer, till they came to Gedworth.

The Lord lieuetenant returned to Warwicke the 22. of Aprill.

The L. Scrope warden of the West marches, entered Scotland the 18. of Aprill, burnt and spoyled almost to Domfrees, tooke many prisoners, and returned safelie. The marches of England were ỹ garded by the L. Ewre, sir George Bowes, and other of the Bishopricke, that not one house was burned, nor one cowe taken out of England. There was raced, ouerthrowen, and burnt in this iourney, aboue fiftie strong castles and piles, & aboue 200. townes and villages. The Lorde Scrope entered Scotland

The 26. the Lieuetenant accompanyed with the Lord gouernour, the Marshall, & diuerse

diuerse lustie Gentlemen, Captaines and souldiours, to the number of three thousand, set forward to Wark, & so to Hewme Castle, which Castell was yeelded, the L. Gouernour, the Lord Marshal, and other, expelled the Scots, to the number of 168. persons, among whom were two English men, which were carried to Barwicke, & there executed. The L. lieuetenant placed in the castle captaine Wood, and captaine Pikeman, with two hundred souldiours, and so returned to Berwicke. The 4. of May he sent Maister Drewry Marshall, with the number of 2000. to take Faust castle, which at the first comming was deliuered to the Marshall, who expelled the Scots, and so returned to Berwicke.

Rebels executed at Barwicke.

Sir William Drewrie set forward towarde Edenborough with diuerse Scot bands, to ioyne with the Earles of Lineaux, Morton, Glencorn, and Marre, with other of the kinges power of Scotland, in pursuing of the English rebelles, and such as supported them. They came to Edenborough the 13. of Maie, and from thence to Lithcoe, where the Regent was slaine.

The 17. ẏ footmen marched to Fankle

and Sir William Drewry with the horse men, marched to Sterling to see the king. The 18. they departed to the foote bands, and so together marched to Glascoy, wher the Lord Hamelton had besieged a house of the kings, but hearing of their comming they fled.

The 23. our Generall with the whole armie marched towardes the Castle of Hamelton, and there had parlie with Arthur Hamelton, but hee would not deliuer the Castle, from thence accompanied with the Earle of Lenox and Wortaine, with the horsemen, marched to a faire house of the Abbots of Kelwing, which house they burned with 17. houses more, wherof one was the Lord Lauhaps.

The 27. of Maie Thomas Norton and Christopher Norton of Yorkeshire, for the late rebellion in the North, were drawen from the Tower of London to Tyburne, and there hanged, headed, & quartered. The Nortons executed.

The 28 of Maie the Castle of Hamelton was yelded to Sir William Drewrie, and by him presentlie spoyled and burnt. Hamelton in Scotland yeelded.

A conspiracie was made by certayne

Conſpiracie in Norffolke.

Gentlemen and other in the Countrie of Norffolke, whoſe purpoſe was on Midſommer daie, at Hacleſtone faire with ſound of Trumpet, to haue raiſed a number, and then to proclaime their pretence againſt ſtrangers and other. This matter was vttered by T. Kete vnto I. Kenley, who foorthwith ſent the ſame Kete to the next Iuſtice, before whome he opened the whole matter, whereupon Maiſter D. Drewe immediatlie apprehended I. Throgmorton, and after him manie Gentlemen of the Citie of Norwich, and the Countrie of Norffolke, and at the next ſeſſions of Gaile deliuerie at the Caſtle of Norwich, ten of them wer indicted of high treaſon, three of them were hanged, hamelled, and quartered, which were Iohn Throgmorton, Thomas Brooke, and G. Dennian.

D. of Norffolk remoued

The 4. of Auguſt the Duke of Norffolk was remoued to the Charterhouſe, neere vnto Smithfield.

The ſame daie was araigned I. Felton for hanging a Bill at the gate of the Biſhop of Londons pallace, and alſo 2. yong men for coyning & clipping, who all were found guiltie of high treaſon.

The

The 8. of August I. Felton was drawen from Newgate into Paules Churchyard, and ther hanged before the Bishops pallace gate, and beeing cut downe aliue, was bowelled and quartered. The shiriues returned to Tiburne with two yong men, which were there executed for coyning and clipping. Felton executed.

The 22. of August the Earle of Sussex and the Lord Scrope marched from Carlile with the Queenes armie and force of the North into Scotland, passing ouer the riuer of Eske, Leuin, & Sarke, so to Dornock wood, and then to Annonna, a streng house of the Lorde Harris, which they raced & ouerthrew with other there abouts, from thence to Lodhim, which they blewe vp, from thence to Kennell, which they burnt, from thence to Domfres, which they sacked, and ouerthrew a sumptuous house belonging to the Queene of Scots, then passing the riuer of Longher, they burnt and spoiled Cowhilles and Powtracks, and returned to Dounfrees, and so to the Towne of Bankende, which they burnt, with another house pertaining to William Marwell, so the Castle of Carlauorack, which Castle they blew vp and

A iourney into Scotland.

returned.

The 28. of August they marched towards Carlile, where by the way they burnt two houses, the one being Arthur Greames, the other Rich George.

Shiriues. Frances Barnam, William Scot.

High waters. The 5. of October happened a terrible tempest of winde and raine, by meanes whereof many shippes and other vesselles were drowned, the waters ouerflowing drowned many townes, villages, cattell, houses, and goods, besides manie men, women, and children, drowned in their beddes.

Maior. Sir Rowland Howard.

anno reg. 13 The 23. of Januarie the Queenes ma-
The 17. of Nouember. iestie accompanied with her nobilitie, came to sir Thomas Greshams in Bishops gate streete of London, where she dined, and after returning through Cornhill, entred the Burse, which place shee caused by an herault to bee proclaymed the Royall Exchange.

Roiall Exchange.

A straunge kind of earth remouing. The 17. of Februarie at Kymmalton, neere Marleche, in the Countie of Hereford, was seene the grounde to open, and certayne rockes with a peece of ground remoued, and went forwarde the space of

four

foure dayes. It remoued it selfe betweene fiue of the clocke in the euening, and seuen the next morowe, fortie paces, carrying great trees and sheepe coates, some with three score sheepe in them. The deapth of the hole where it first brake out, is thirtie foote, the breadth of the breach is eight score yardes, and in length aboue twentie score yardes. It ouerthrewe Kinnaston Chappell. Also two high waies be remoued nigh one hundred yards, with ỳ trees of the hedgerowes. The ground in all is 26. acres, and where tillage ground was, there is pasture left in place, and where was pasture, there is tillage ground gone vpon it.

The second of Aprill a Parliament began at Westminster, wherein was granted by the Cleargie a Subsidie of six shillings in the pound, and by the temporaltie two fifteenes, with a subsidie of 2. s. 8. d. in the pound. 1571 Parliament.

The first of June Iohn Storie a Doctor of the Canon lawe, who before had ben condemned of high treason, was drawen from the Tower of London to Tyburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered. Doctor Storie executed.

A combat appointed at Tuthill.

The 18. of June there was a combat appointed to haue bene fought for a certaine manno: and demaine lands in the Isle of Hartie in Kent, Symon Lowe and John Kyme plaintiefes, had brought a Writ of right against T. Peramore, who offered to defend his right by battell, & the plaintiefes aforesayd accepted to answere his challenge. Hereupon the sayd Paramore brought before the Iudges of the common pleas at Westminster, one G. Thorne, & the plaintiefes brought H. Nayler maister of Eltene. Thorne cast downe a gauntlet, which Nayler tooke vp. Vppon the Sondaie before the battaile shoulde bee tried, on the next morrowe the matter was stayed, and the parties agreed, that Paramore being in possession should haue the land.

The quarell of combat staied.

It was thought good that for Parames assurance, the order shuld bee kept touching the combat, and that the plaintiefes Lowe and Kyme should make defaulte of appearance, and that the Court shoulde sit in Tuthill fieldes, where was prepared one plot of ground one and twentie yards square, double rayled for the combat, without the West square a stage beeing set for the

the Judges, representing the court of common pleas.

About ten of the clocke the court of common pleas came to ỳ place prepared, when the Lord chiefe Justice with two other his associates were set, then Lowe was called to come in, or else to loose his Writte of right.

Then the sureties of Henry Nailor were called to bring in the Lord Naylor, champion for Simon Lowe, and shortly ouer vpon Sir Jerome Bowes leading Nailor, entered the lists, bringing him downe till he came iust against the Judges, and ther making curtesie, Nailor put off his nether stockes, and so bare foote and bare legged, saue his silke scauilonis, and his doublet sleeues tied vp to the elbow, bare headed, came in as is aforesayd.

Then were called the sureties of G. Thorne and immediatly sir Henrie Cheiney entering vsed the like order as Nailor had. After all this the Lord chiefe Justice rehearsing the manner of bringing ỳ writ of right by Simon Lowe, of the ans were made by Paramor, and how Paramour had challenged to defend his right by his champion T. Thorns, and of the accep-

ting

ting the triall by Low, with his champion Henrie Naylor, then for default of appearance in Lowe, her adiudged the lande to Paramour, and dismissed the Champions.

A woman burnt.

The 16. of Julie Rebecca Chamber of Heriettesham, for poisoning T. Chamber her husband was burnt at Maidstone in Kent.

Duke of Norffolke sent to the tower.

The 7. of September the Duke of Norfolke was remoued from ỳ Charterhouse to the tower of London.

B. of Salisburie deceased.

The 22. of September deceased John Jewel Bishop of Salisburie, in his life a most eloquent and diligent preacher, but a farre more painfull and studious writer, as his workes remaining witnesse.

Shiriues. Maior.

Henrie Milles, Iohn Branch.
Sir William Aslin, Mercer.

The Christians victorie against the Turkes.

The 9. of Nouember great reioycing was made at London, for the late come newes of a mernailous victorie obtained by the christian armie by sea, against the Turkes the first of October last passed, wherein was taken & sinke of the Turkes Gallies and Brigantines 220. there were slaine of the Turks more than thirtie thousand, beside a greate number of prisoners taken.

taken, and about 12000. Christians that had bene slaues with the Turks, were set at liberty. The 13. of Ja. deceased sir William Peter knight, who had bene secretarie and of the priuy counsell to foure kings and Queenes in this Realme, and seauen times Lord Ambassadour abroade in forraine lands, he augmented Excester Colledge in Oxford, with landes to the value of one hundred pounds by yeere, and also builded ten almes houses in the Parish of Ingarstone for twentie poore people, ten within the house, and ten without, hauing euerie one of them two pence the daie, a winter gowne, & two loade of woode, & among them feeding for fiue kine Winter and Sommer. Anno reg. 43

Sir W. Peter deceased. A renowned counsellor and statesman.

The 16. of Januarie T. Duke of Norfolke was araigned in Westminster hall, and there by his peeres founde guiltie of high treason. Duke of Norfolke araigned.

The 11. of Februarie Kenelme Barney & Edmond Wather, were drawen from the Tower of London, and Henrie Rolfe from the Marshalsey in Southwarke, all three to tiburne & there hanged, bowelled, & quartered, Barney & Wather for conspiracie, & Rolfe for counterfaiting ỳ Queens maiesties

maiesties hand.

The 12. of Februarie was proclamation made for the sharpe punishment of such as conueied Bels, Lead, and other church goods out of their Parish Churches or Chappels.

Sir W. Pawlet deceased.

The tenth of March deceased sir William Pawlet K. L. Saint John, Earle of Wiltshire, Marques of Winchest. knight of the Garter, one of the Queenes Maieties priuie Counsell, and Lord high Tresurer of England. This worthie man was borne in the yeere of our Lord 1483. and liued about the age of 87. yeeres. He

1572

serued Henrie the seuenth, Henrie the eight, Edwarde the first, Queene Marie, and Queene Elizabeth. Himselfe did see the children of his childrens, growing to the number of 102.

The 25. of March by the commaundement of the counsell, the Citizens of London assembling at their seuerall halls, the Maister collected the most actiue persons of euerie their companies, to the number of three thousand, whom they appointed to be pikemen and shot, the pikemen were forthwith armed in faire corslets, the gunners had euerie of them his Calleuer,

with

with the furniture. To these were appointed diuerse Captaines, who to train them vp in warlike feates, mustred them thrice euerie weeke, sometime in the artillerie yard, teaching the gunners to handle their peeces, sometimes at the Myles ende, and in Saint Georges field teaching them to skirmish.

On May daie they mustered at Greenwich before the Queenes Maiestie, wher they shewed many warlike feats, but wer much hindered by the weather, all daie showring.

In a Parliament for so much as the whole Realme of England was ouerdinglie pestered with rogues, vagabonds, and sturdie beggars. It was enacted that all persons aboue the age of 14. yeeres being taken begging, vagrant, and wandering inordinatlie, should bee apprehended, whipped, and burnt through the right eare with a hot yron, for the first time so taken, the second time to be hanged. Rogues burnt through the eares.

The 24 of May, Martine Bullocke was hanged by the wel with two buckets in Bishops gate streete in London, for robbing and murthering of a Merchant named Arthur Hall, in the Parsonage of S. Martin Bullock hanged.

Martin

Martine, by the sayd well.

Duke of Norfolke beheaded.

The second of June Thomas Duke of Norfolke was beheaded on the Tower hill.

French Embassadour.

Frances Duke of Vrmozencie, & Betraude de Saligners, knights of the order of Saint Michael, Ambassadours for Charles king of Fraunce arriued at Douer.

The 15. of June they repaired to ỹ white hall, and there in her Graces Chappell about one of the clock in the afternoone, the articles of treatie, league, or confederacie, and sure friendship concluded at Bloyes the 19. of Aprill, betweene the Queenes Maiesty and the French king being read, the same was by her Maiestie & his Ambassadours confirmed to bee obserued and kept.

Earle of Northumberland beheaded.

The 22. of August Thomas Percie earle of Northumberland, now brought out of Scotland whither he had fled, was beheaded at Yorke.

Englishmen sẽt to Irelãd.

In the moneth of August Sir Thomas Smith, one of the Queenes Maiesties priuie Counsell, sent his sonne Thomas Smith Esquire into Irelande with a Colonie or habitation of Englishmen to inhabite

inhabite the Ardes in Ulster.

Richard Pipe, Nicholas Woodroffe,
Sir Lionel Ducket, Mercer.

shiriues.
Maior.
anno reg. 15

The 18. of Nouember was seene a Star Northward verie bright and cleere in the constellation of Cassiopeia, which with 3. chiefe fixed Stars of the sayd constellation made a Geometricall figure losengewise, of ỳ learned men called Rombus, this starre in bignesse at the first appearing seemed bigger than Iupiter, and not much lesse than Venus when shee seemed greatest, also the sayde Starre neuer chaunging his place. was carried about with the dailie motion of heauen, as al fixed Starres commonlie are, and so continued almost sixe moneths.

A strange Starre.

The same Starre was founde to bee in place celestiall farre aboue the Moone, otherwise than euer anie Comet hath beene seene, or naturallie can appeare. Therefore it is supposed that the signification thereof is directed purposelie and specially to the same matter not naturall, but celestial, or rather supercelestial, so strange as from the beginning of the world neuer was the like.

The 24. of Nouember Edward Earle

of.

Earle of Darby deceased.

of Derbie, Lorde Stanley and Strange, Lord and gouernour of the Isles of Man, knight of the noble order of the Garter, and one of the Queenes Maiesties priuie counsell, deceased. His life and death deseruing commendation, and crauing memorie to be imitated, was such as followeth. His fidelitie to two Kinges and two Queenes in dangerous times and greate rebellions, in which time and alwaies as cause serued, hee was lieuetenant of Lancashire and Cheshire. His godlie disposition to his tenants, neuer forcing anie seruice at their handes, but due paiment of their rent. His liberalitie to straungers, his famous house keeping, his feeding, especiallie of aged persons twice a daie, fortie and odde, besides all commers thrice a weeke appointed for his dealing dayes, & euerie good fridaie 35. yeeres one with another 2700. with meate, drinke, money, and money worth. His cunning in setting bones disiuynted or broke, his chyrurgery, and desire to helpe the poore, his Dowrie of his charge & seale to the Lord Strange, with exhortation that he might keepe it so vnspotted in fidelitie to his Prince as hee had, & his hope that he died in ẏ Queenes

delivery

fauour,

fauour, his ioyfull parting this world, his taking leaue of all his seruants by shaking of handes, and his remembraunce to the last day.

The 28. of Nouember J. Hall Gentleman, and Oswald Wilkinson late Gaylor of Yorke Castell, were drawe to Tiburne and there hanged, bowelled & quartered. Hall & Wilkinson executed.

This yeare a sharp frost from before the feast of all Saints, til after the feast of the Epiphany, with sometimes deepe snows, and sometimes rain, which freesed as fast as the same fell to the grounde, where thorough all Wrotham in Kent, and many other places, the armes and boughs of trees being ouercharged with yse, fell from the stockes. Sharpe frostes.

The 18. of Januarie William L. Somerset Earle of Worcester, beganne his iourney towarde Fraunce, to the Christening of the kinges daughter there, in steed of the Queenes Maiestie of Englande. The said Earle with many of his companie were robbed vpon the Sea of much of their daggage, and three or foure of their men slaine. Earle of Worcester sent into Fraunce, robbed on the sea.

In the moneth of Febr. through sundrie heynous complaints brought to ye Queens The narrow sea scowred.

Maieſtie and her Counſell, of Pirats that kept the narrowe Seas, doing many robberies, as alſo the robbing of the Earle of Worceſter, it pleaſed her Maieſtie to ſend one of her ſhippes named the Swallowe, vnder the charge of William Holſtocke Eſquire, controller of her highneſſe ſhips, who had with him the Gillian, the Barke Garet, and the Barke of Yarmouth, and 206 able Mariners, gunners, & ſouldiers in the ſaide three ſhips, & one Barke which ſcoured the narrowe ſea, from the North foyland as farre Weſtward as Falmouth in Cornewall, and tooke 20. Shippes and Barkes of ſundrie nations, viz. Engliſhe, French, and Flemmings, (but al Pirats) and in faſhion of warre. He apprehended in thoſe Shippes and Barks to the number of 900. men of all nations, and ſent them to Sandwich, Douer, Wight, and Portſmouth (whereof three of them that robbed the earle of Worceſter were ſhortly after executed at Wight.) Alſo the ſayde William Holſtocke did reſcue and take from the aboue ſaid Pirats xv. other merchaunts ſhips laden with Merchandiſes, that were their priſes, being of ſundrie nations, and ſet at libertie the ſaide xv. merchaun

Pirats on the weſt ſeas.

Pirates executed.

chant shippes and goodes, which done hee returned.

The 4. of May a man was hanged in chains, in S. Georges field beyond Southwarke of London, for murdering the Gayler of Horsham. A mã hanged in S. Georges fielde.

1573

The 25. of March being wednesday in Easter weeke, George Browne cruelly murdered neare to shooters hill in Kent, a wealthie Merchaunt of London named George Sanders, & John Bean of Wolwich, which murder was committed by the procurement of Mistris Sanders, wife to the saide George Sanders, for the which fact, George Browne was hanged in Smithfield of London the 20. day of Aprill, & after hanged in chaines neare vnto the place where he had done the fact. Mistris Anne Sanders, Mistris Anne Durie and trustie Roger, Mistris Duries man, were all as accessarie, hanged in Smithfield on the 13. of May. Not long after, Antony Browne brother to the forenamed George Browne was for notable felonies conuayed from Newgate to York and there hanged. G. Sanders murdered. G. Browne hanged in Smithfield. Anne Sanders Anne Drury, & trustie Roger hanged. Antony Browne hanged at York.

The 1. of Aprill vii. pirates taken on the North seas, were led from Southwark to Pirats hãged at Wapping.

Wapping and v. of them were there hanged, the other ii. had their pardon. The 17. of April a Chandlers wife without Aldersgate of London, who had practised her husbands death by poysoning & other waies, was set on the Pillorie in Cheape with three other Women who had beene of her counsell, two of them were with her there whipped.

4. wome on the pillorie.

The 7. of June a great tempest of hayle and raine happened at Towcester in Northamptonshire, where through vi. houses in that Towne were borne downe, and xiiii. more sore perished, the hayle stones were vi. inches about, one child was there drowned, & many sheepe with other cattell.

Haile in Norhamptonshire.

The xvi of June Thomas Woodehouse priest was arraigned in the Guild Hall of London and condemned of high treason, who had iudgement to be hanged & quartered, and was executed at Tiburne the 19. of June.

T. Woodehouse.

The xvi. of August, Walter Earle of Ellet, accompanied with the Lorde Riche, and diuers other Gentlemen, imbarked themselues in seuerall ships at Leirpoole, and toke their voyage towardes Ireland. The Earle after many and great dangers

Earle of Essex sailed into Ireland.

on

on the Sea landed at Knockfergus. The Lord Rich with the like daungers landed at Caſtell Kilclife, where beeing mette by Captaine Walbie, Maiſter Smith, and Maiſter Wore was conducted to Maiſter Walbies houſe, where hee had in readines on the morrow morning 150. horſemen for their ſafegarde to Knockefergus, beſide 50. Kernes.

Sir Brian Makephelin had praied the Countrey, but on the vi. of September he came to Knockefergus to the Earle of Eſſex, and there made his ſubmiſſion.

After him Ferdoroughe Macgillaſlike, Roze, Oge, Macwilline did the like, and diuers other ſent their meſſengers to the Earle to ſignifie that they were at his diſpoſition, as the Baron of Dongarrowe, Condenell, Odonell, and the Captayne of Kyluſto.

The Earle of Eſſex hauing the Countrey of Clanyboy and other, the Queenes Maieſtie directed her letters to the Lorde deputie of Irelande, willing him to make the Earle of Eſſex captaine generall of the Iriſh nation in the prouince of Ulſter, and to diuide the countrey wonne, Clanyboy and elſewhere, &c.

Earle of Eſſex generall of Vlſter.

Shirifs. James Harvie, Thomas Pullſon.
Maior. Iohn Riuers Grocer.

Peter Burchet wounded Maiſter Hawkins.

The xi. of October Peter Burchet gentleman, with his dagger ſodainely wounded, and meant to haue murdered Iohn Hawkins eſquire, as he with ſir William Winter, and an other gentleman rode towardes Weſtminſter, in the high ſtreate neare to the Strande, for which facte the ſaide Burchete beeing committed to the Tower, was after examined concerning the fact, and was founde to holde certayne erronious opinions, for the which he was ſent to the Lowlards Tower, but through the earneſt perſwaſions of diuers learned men, he abiured his opinions. And the xi. of Nouember was remoued againe to the Tower of London, where on the next morrow whileſt Hugh Longworth, ſtoode reading in the Bible, the ſaide Burchete toke a billets ende out of the fire, and knocked the ſaide Longworth on the head, till he had ſtricken him ſtarke deade, for the which on the xi. of Nouember he was brought to the gybete, where after his right hande beeing ſtriken off, and nayled to the gybet, he was hanged nigh the place where he wounded maiſter Hawkins.

Peter Burchet killeth his keeper.

Peter Burchet hāged.

About

About Lammas Wheate was ſolde at London for iii. s. the buſhell, but ſhortly after it was rayſed to iiii. v. vi. ſhillinges, and before Chriſtmas to ſeuen ſhillinges, which ſo continued long after: Vieke was ſolde for twentie pence the ſtone, and all other fleſhe and white meates at an exceſſiue price. Anno reg. 16 The 17 of Nouember Dearth with out ſcarcitie.

Bay ſalte at three ſhillinges the buſhell, &c.

The 4. of Aprill being Palme Sonday, there was taken ſaying Maſſe in the Lorde Morleis houſe within Algate of London, one Albon Dolman prieſt, and the Lady Morley with her children, & diuers others were alſo taken hearing of the ſaide Maſſe. There was alſo taken the ſame day and houre for ſaying of Maſſe at the Ladie Gilfords in Trinitie lane, one Oliuer Heywoode prieſt: and for hearing of the ſaide Maſſe the ſaide Ladie Gilforde with diuers other Gentlewomen. There was alſo taken at the ſame inſtant in the Ladie Brownes houſe in Cowe lane for ſaying Maſſe, one Thomas Haywoode prieſt, and one John Cooper prieſte, with the Ladie Browne, & diuers other, beeing hearers of ỹ ſaid Maſſe. Al which perſons 1574 Prieſts ſaying Maſſe apprehended.

were for the same offence indited, conuicted, and had the lawe according to the statute in that case prouided.

A monstrous fishe.

The 1x. of July in the Isle of Thanete a monstrous fish of the sea did shoote himselfe on shore, where for want of water beating himselfe on the sands he dyed. The length of this fish was 22. yards, the nether iawe xii. foot the opening, the thickneſſe from the backe whereon he lay, to the top of his bellie was 11. foote, his tayle of the same breadth, betweene the eyes xii. foote, some of ꝑ ribbes were xvi foote long, his tongue was xv. foote long.

Obsequie for the french King.

The 7. of August a solemne obsequie was kept in Saint Paules Church in London, for Charles the ninth King of Fraunce.

Counterfayting to be possessed.

The xv. of August being sunday, Agnes Bridges a mayd about ꝑ age of xx. yeares, and Rachell Pinder a wench about xii. yeres olde, who both of them had counterfayted to be possessed by the Diuell, stoode before the preacher at Pauls crosse, where they acknowledged their hipocritical counterfayting, requiring forgiueneſſe of God, and the worlde.

The fourth of September in the afternoone,

noone, such a storme of rayne happened at London, as the like of long time coulde not be remembred, where through the chanels of the Citie sodainely ranne with such a forcible course, that a lad about the age of xviii. yeares neare vnto Dowgate was borne ouer with the streame, & by the same carried from the conduit there towardes the Thames, with such a swiftnesse that no man with staues or otherwayes coulde stay him, til he came against a cart wheele that stoode in the water gate, afore which time hee was drowned and found starke dead.

A lad drowned in a chanell.

Thomas Blanke, Anthony Gammage.
Iames Hawes Clothworker.

Shirifes.

This Maior kept no feast at the Guild hall, although great prouision had beene made for that purpose, but dyned at his owne house with his brethren the Aldermen, the companyes dined at their seueral halls.

Maior.
No Maiors feast.

Michaelmas tearme which had beene adiourned by proclamatiõ, began at Westminster on the vi. of Nouember. The same vi. day in the morning, there happened ii. great tydes in the riuer of Thames, the first by course, the other within an houre

Tearme adiourned.
Two tides in one houre

Firie impressions meruailous. anno.reg.17

after, which ouerflowed the marshes. The 14. of Nouember about midnight diuers straunge impressions of fire & smoke were seene in ẏ aire, to proceede forth of a blacke cloude in the North towardes the South, which so continued till the next morning. The next day following, the heauens frõ all partes did seeme to burne, & ouer our heades the flames from the horizon round about rising did meete.

Bay salte deare.

This yeare at London after haruest, the price of Wheate beganne by little and little to fall, from seauen shillinges to three shillinges the bushel, at which price it stayed al the yeare after, but bay salt was raysed from 3. s. to 4. 5. and 6. shillinges the bushell.

Flies in Febr. the number straunge.

The foure and twentie of Februarie, at Tewkesburie a straunge thing happened, after a floude which was not great, in the afternoone there came downe the ryuer of Seuerne great numbers of flies and beetels, such as in Sommer eueninges vse to strike men in the face, in great heapes, a foote thicke aboue the water, so that to credible mens iudgement there were within a payre of buts length of those flies aboue a hundred quarters. The Milles there about

about were dampned vp with them fo[r] the ſpace of foure dayes after, and then were cleanſed by digging them out with ſhouels from whence they came is yet vnknowen, but the day was colde and a hard froſt.

Earthquake.

The 26. of Februarie, betweene foure and fiue of the clocke in the afternoone, great earthquakes happened in the Citie of Yorke, Worceſter, Glocester, Briſtowe, Hereford, & in the Countries about, which cauſed the people to run out of their houſes, for feare they ſhoulde haue fallen vpon their heades. In Tewkeſburie, Bredon, and other places, the diſhes fell from the cupbordes, and the bookes in mens ſtudies from the ſhelues. In Norton Chappel the people bee ing on their knees at euening prayer, the grounde moouing, cauſed them to runne away, in great feare that the dead bodies would haue riſen, & the Chappell to haue fallen, parte of Rithen Caſtell fell downe, with certaine bricke chimneyes in gentlemens houſes.

1575
Anabaptiſtes at Paules croſſe.

On Eaſter day, which was the third of Aprill, was diſcloſed a congregation of Anabaptiſtes Dutchmen, in a houſe without ỹ barres of Aldgate at London where-

of

of 27. were taken and sent to prison, and foure of them bearing faggots recanted at Pauses Crosse on the fifteenth of May.

Archbishop of Canterbury deceased.

The 17. of May Mathew Parker, doctor of diuinitie, Archbishop of Caunterburie deceased at Lambeth, and was there honourably buried.

This reuerend father examined throughly the English translation of the holy Bybles, wherein hee partly vsed the helpe of his Brethren Bishoppes, and other Doctours, and caused the same to bee newly printed, in the largest volume, for the furniture of many Churches then wanting. Also making diligent search for the antiquities of the Britons and English Saxons, to the ende those monumentes might be carefully kept, he caused them to be wel bounde and trimmely couered, and such whereof he knewe very fewe examples to be extant (among the which was Matthewe Paris, Matthewe Florilegus, and Thomas Walsigham) hee caused to bee printed. The famous palace of his Sea at Caunterburie decayed, he renued, and fully restored with the charges of more than xiiii. C. li.

He

he founded a Grammer schoole in Rachedale in the countie of Lancaster.

To Corpus Christi Colledge in Cambridge hee procured 12. schollerships, and bare the charges in making and furnishing two chambers for schollers, & the inwarde library of the same Colledge.

Item he gaue vnto the saide Colledge a goodly company of printed bookes, & a great number of written bookes of great antiquitie and much valus.

Item he procured to the saide Colledge the patronage of S. Mary Aldermanbury in London. Item he hath founded two scholyships in the saide Colledge, and procured one Charter of mortmaine to the summe of C.li. by yeare.

Item he hath giuen to the same Colledge of siluer plate double gilt CCC.ix.vnces iii. quarters, & surrendred to them a lease with the improuement of 14. pound 8. s. yearely for 17. yeares.

Item one hundred li. to the maintenance of a fire in the hall from Halamas till Candlemas, and by his last will & Testament v.C.li.

Item to diuers schollers chambers within the sayde Colledge, diuers bedsteades, with

with sufficient bedding and bookes to remaine for euer.

Item hee hath founded for euer fiue sermons to bee preached in diuers places of Norfolke euery yeare in rogation weeke, and xl.s. to be diuided at Norwich to the poore and other.

Item to the Citie of Norwich one Bason and Ewre of siluer and double gilte. Clxxv. vnces.

Item to the Towne of Watsal in Norfolke for euer an annuitie of fiftie shillings to be diuided to the poore, with a Sermon in rogation weeke.

Item to Gonuil and Caius Colledge one scholership, with a standing cuppe and a potte of siluer double gilte, lv. vnces three quarters, and one neast of goblets with a couer siluer & gilte, with a number of good bookes to their librarie.

Item to Trinitie hall one scholership, a standing cuppe & a potte of siluer & guilte, three and fiftie ounces, a neast of goblets siluer and gilt with a couer, and bookes to their library.

Item to the vniuersitie library fiftie old auncient written bookes, and fiftie printed bookes.

The

The 21. of May one man & ten womē Anabaptistes Dutch, were in the consistorie of Paules condemned to bee burnt, only one woman was conuerted, the other were banished.

The xii. day of June stoode at Paules Crosse, fiue persons tearmed the family of loue, who there confessed themselues vtterly to detest as well the authour of the secte H. N. as all his damnable errors and heresies. Family of loue.

The 22. of July two Dutch men Anabaptistes were burnt in Smithfielde. Anabaptistes burnt.

The 30. of July in the afternoone was a great tempest of lightning and thunder, where through both men and beastes in diuers places were striken dead. Also at that time fell Haylestones seuen inches about. Thunder & haile.

The 4. of September a certaine glasse house neare to the Tower of London, hauing within it neare fortie thousande Billettes of woode, was all consumed to the stone walles. Glasse house burnt.

The 26. of September a Pulters wife in the parish of Christes Church, within Newgate of London, was brought to bed of foure children at one burden, all maiden

children,

children, and the same day moneth the mother was buried, but all the foure children liuing and in good liking.

Shiriffs. Edward Osborne, Wollstone Dixee.
Maior. Sir Ambrose Nicholas Salter.

This Maior went by water to Westminster and there toke his oath, hee kept no feast in the Guildhall, but dined at his owne house with his brethren the Aldermen. The Companyes dined at their seuerall Halles.

The eleuenth of Februarie Anne Auerie widowe, for swearing her selfe for a litle money that she should haue payd for six pound of Towe, at a shop in Woodstreate of London, fell immediately down speechles, casting vp at her mouth the same matter which by natures course shoulde haue beene voyded downewardes, till she died. A terrible example of Gods iudgement vpon such as make no conscience of swearing though it be against their owne elder brother.

anno reg. 25. God punisheth periurie.

Archbishop elected.

The 15. of Februarie Edmonde Grindall sometime Bishoppe of London, late Archbishop of Yorke, was in the Chapterhouse of S. Paules Church at London elected Archbishop of Canterbury.

The

The fift of March in the night, a Tylt Boate with about the number of thirtie persons comming from Grauesend toward London were all drowned, one boie excepted. Tilt boate drowned.

The 30. of Maie Thomas Greene, goldsmith, was drawen from Newgate to Tyburne, and there hanged, headed, and quartered for clipping of coine both golde and siluer. 1576 Greene hanged.

The 15. of June, Martine Frobisher with two smal Barkes and one Pinnesse, departed from Blacke wall vpon his voiage for the discouerie of a passage to Cathay by the North west seas. Vpon the first of July he had sight of Freesland, but durst not approch the same by reason of the great Ise that laie alongst the coast, not far from thence he lost his Pinnesse, and one of his Barkes, who mistrusting the daunger of tempests, returned home, with report that their Generall Martine Frobisher was cast awaie, which Captaine notwithstanding continued his course North West beyond anie man that hath heretofore discouered, and the 20. of Julie had sight of a high land, which he named Queene Elizabeths foreland, and after that another Frobishers first voiage for the discouerie of Catay.

foreland with a great passage, dividing as it were the two maine landes asunder, this place he named Frobishers straight. After he had passed 60. leagues further, he went a shore, found ỳ same to bee inhabited with sauage people, caught one of them into his barke, and returning arriued in England in the moneth of August, one of his companie brought from thence a peece of black stone, which beeing brought to certaine Goldsmiths to make a saie thereof, found it to hold golde (as they sayde) and that verie richlie.

Flushingers pirates taken

The moneth of August many complaints being brought to ỳ Quẽne vpon the Flushingers for greate spoyles and robberies by them daily committed vpõ her subiects, her Maiestie gaue order to put foure good shippes and two barkes of her owne to the Seas, vnder the charge of Maister William Holstoke Esquier, Controller of all her highnesse ships, with 1100. men, victualed for sixe weekes, in which time was by them taken eight Flushingers shippes, and barkes, prices, and two hundred & twentie sea rouers in them, who wer sent to sundrie prisons.

Earle of Essex deceased.

Walter Earle of Essex and Earle Marshall

shall of Ireland, knight of the Garter, falling sick of a lacke on the 21. of August, deceased on the 12. of September at Diuelon in Ireland, & was buried at Carmarthen in Wales.

William Kempton, George Barne. shiriues.
Iohn Langley, Goldsmith. Maior.

The 17. of March through a strange tempest which happened in the North neere to a towne called Ritchmond, not onelie cottages, trees, barnes, and haystackes, but also the most part of a church called Patrike Bruton, was ouerthrowē with most strāge sights in the aire both terrible and feareful. an. regni. 19. Patrick Brūton ouerturned.

The 26. of March ỳ new Conduit neere vnto Oldborne, with one cocke at Oldborn bridge, were begon to be founded by Master William Lambe, sometime Gentleman of the Chappell to king Henrie the eight, now citizen and Cloathworker of London. The water whereof is conuayed in pipes of Lead to the sayde Conduit more than two thousand yardes in length, all which of his owne coastes and charges, amounting to the summe of fiftéene hundred pound, was fullie finished the 24. of August in the same yeere. 1577 Charitable acts of M. Lambe. Oldborne Conduit builded.

The sayd M. Lambe hath giuen to the

Parish of S. Faith vnder Pauls Church in London yeerelie for euer 6.li.13.s.4.d. to be giuen to 12.poore people euerie fridaie 12.d. in money, and twelue pence in bread.

Item, to Christes hospitall in London, yerelie for euer 6.pound, & one 100.pound in money to purchase landes for the sayde hospitall.

Item, to Saint Thomas Hospitall in Southwarke foure pound yeerely.

Item, to the Hospitall called the Sauoy founded by king Henrie the seuenth, sometime x.pound at once to buy bedding with for the poore.

Item, to the Companie of Clothworkers in London foure pound the yeere for euer. Also more to the same Clothworkers he hath giuē his late dwelling house, with other lands and tenemets to the value of thirtie pound the yeere, to the intent they shall hire a Minister to saie diuine seruice euerie sondaie, wednesdaie, and fridaie, and that foure Sermons euerie yeere after his decease be preached in the Church to the sayd house belonging, called Saint Iames in the wall by Cripple gate, and also to giue to twelue poore men yeerely on the

first

first of October to euerie one a gowne of good Freese readie made, a shirt of good Locoram, and a strong paire of shoes, and twelue poore women twelue gownes of the like Frise, 12. smockes, and 12. paire of shoes for euer.

Item, he hath erected a free schoole, and six almes houses adioyning at Sutton valens in Kent, where hee was borne, and hath appointed for the Maister twentie pound, and the Usher ten pounde yeerelie for euer, and to the six almes houses ten pound yeerelie, with an Orcharde and Gardens. Free schoole and almes houses at Sutton in Kent.

Item, towards a free schoole at Maidstone in Kent, ten pound yeerelie.

Item, to let poore Clothiers a worke in the countie of Suffolke, 100. li.

To the Townes of Ludlow & Bridgenorth, each of them an hundred pound, to set poore men on worke, &c.

In the moneth of Aprill the tower vpon London bridge was begonne to bee taken downe, and the heads of traitors being remooued thence, was set on the gate at the bridge foote toward Southwarke. Towre on London bridge taken downe.

The 17. of Maie Richarde Robinson, Goldsmith, was drawen from the Tower Robinson hanged.

of London to Tyburne, and there hanged for clipping of golde.

Second voiage towards Catay.

The 31. of May Martine Frobisher with one ship and two barkes furnished for that purpose, sailed from Harwich in Essex towards Catay by ỳ Northwest seas, and entered his straites beyonde Queene Elizabeths foreland about thirtie leagues, where he went on shoare, and finding store of gold ore (as he had bene informed by the Goldfiners) fraught his shippe and barke, caught a man, woman, and childe of that Countrie, and then on the twentie four of August returning from thence, arriued at Milforde hauen on the twenteth of September.

Necessitie of the poore releeued.

The 20. of June W. Lumley a poore man in the Parish of Elmeley in the Countie of Worcester, being kept in prison by a wealthie widow, he hauing a mare of 22. yeeres olde with foale, within three dayes after his mare had foaled a Mare colt, the which immediatlie had an vdder, out of the which was milked the same daie a pint of milke, and euerie daie after gaue aboue 3. pintes, to the great sustentation of the sayde poore mans wife & children, the which colt continued in that sorte long time after, as hath

bene

bene seene of many thousands.

The fourth, fift, and sixt daies of Julie, was the assises held at Oxford, where was araigned and condemned one Rowlande Jenkes for his seditious tongue, at which time there arose amiddest the people such a dampe, that almost all were smouldered, verie few escaped that were not taken at that instant, ẏ iurors died presentlie, shortlie after dyed sir Robert Bell, Lorde chiefe Baron, sir Ro. de Olie, sir W. Babington, Maister Weneman, M. de Olie high shiriue, Maister Dauers, M. Harcurt, M. Kirle, M. Pheteplace, M. Greenwood, M. Fostar, M. Nash, serieant Barã, M. Stenens, &c. There died in Oxford three hundred persons, and sickened there, but dyed in other places two hundred & odde, from the sixt of July to the twelfth of August, after which date died not one of that sicknesse, for one of them infected not another, nor anie one woman or childe dyed thereof.

Strange sicknesse at Oxford.

On sondaie the fourth of August betweén the houre of 9. and 10. of the clocke in the forncone, whilest the minister was reading of the 2. lesson in the Parish Church of Bliborough (a Towne in Norffolke) a strange

Tempest in Norffolke.

and terrible tempest of lightning and thunder, strake through the wall of the same Church into the grounde almost a yarde deepe, draue downe all the people on that side, aboue twentie persons, then renting the wall vp to the reuestre, cleft the doore, and returned to the steeple, rent the timber, brake the chimes, and fled toward Bongie, fiue miles off, the people that were striken downe, were found groueling more than halfe an houre after, whereof a man more than fortie yeeres, and a boie of 15. yeeres old were found starke dead, the other were scorched. The lyke flash of lightning and crackes of thunder rent the Parish Church of Bongey, nine miles from Norwich, wrong in sunder the wires and wheeles of the clocke, slew two men which sate in the Belfrey, and scorched another which hardlie escaped.

The tower of London bridge new builded.

The tower vppon London bridge beeing taken downe, and a new foundation drawen, Sir John Langley Lorde Maior of the Citie of London, laide the first stone the 28. of August, in presence of the shiriues of London, and the two bridge maisters, Thomas Battes, and Robert Aske.

Shirifes

Nicholas Backhouse, Frances Bowyer.

Sir

Sir Thomas Ramsey, Grocer.

maior.

This Sir Thomas Ramsey, Lord Maior of the Citie of London, with the godlie and vertuous Lady, dame Mary his wife, both liuing, beeing seased of landes in the right of the said dame Mary, and of her inheritance, haue giuen the fee simple of the same landes being the yeerely value of 243. pound to Christs hospitall in London. The rents and profites whereof are limited to be employed as followeth, viz. vnto Peterhouse in Cambridge shall be giuen yeerelie fortie pound, to the finding of foure scholers and two fellowes there. More, there shall be giuen ten pound yeerelie towards the releeuing of the poore, harboured in the hospital of Saint Barthelmew in London, and other ten pound yeerelie to the releeuing of poore prisoners in the foure prisons of London, to wit Newgate, Ludgate, and the two Counters, this to be continued forever, the residue to bee conuerted towardes relieke of the poore children of Christs hospitall aforesayd.

Sir T. Ramsey his gifte of 243. li. the yeere to Christs hospitall.

Blazing starre.

The 11. of November at night was seene a blazing Starre with a long streame, which was nightlie seene till eight of the clocke.

The

anno reg. 10 Serieats feast

The 19. of Nouember the new serieants at ỳ lawe, seuen in number, held their feast in the Temple of London.

Cuthbert Maine executed.

The 30. of Nouember Cuthbert Maine was drawen, hanged, & quartered at Lancelton in Cornwal, for preferring Romane power.

The 17. of Januarie one Simon Pembroke dwelling in Southwarke, being vehementlie suspected to bee a conuurer, by commandement of the ordinarie Judge for those partes, appeared in the Parish church of Saint Sauiour, at a court holden there, which Simon being busied in entertaining a Proctor, and hauing money in his hand, leaned his head vpon a pewe wherein the Proctor stoode, which after hee had done a certaine space, the Proctor began to lift vp his head to see what he ailed, and founde him departing out of life, and straight way the sayd Simon fell downe ratling a little in the throate, and neuer spake word after. This was done euen as ỳ Judge came into the Church, who sayde it was the iuste iudgement of God towardes those that vsed Sorcerie, and a greate example to admonish other to feare the iustice of God. After his clothes being opened, there were found

found about him diuelliſh bookes of coniu-ration and abhominable practiſes, with a picture of Tinne of a man hauing three dice in his hand, with this writing: Chance dice fortunatlie, and diuerſe papers of ſuch lyke matters as hee had dealt in for men, ſuch as are mentioned in Leuiticus, the 20 Chapter, the 6. vearſe. If anie ſoule turne himſelfe after ſuch as worke with ſpirites, and after Southſayers, to goe a whooring (ſaith the Lord) I will put my face agaynſt that ſoule, and will cut him off from among my people.

The third of Februarie John Nelſon for denying ỳ Queenes ſupremacie, was drawen from Newgate to Tyborne, & there hanged, bowelled, and quartered. Nelſon executed.

The 7. of Februarie, Sherewood was drawen to tyburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered for the like treaſon. Sherewood executed.

The 9. of March ſeuen Pirates were hanged at Wapping. Pirates hanged.

1578

The 10. of March deceaſed ỳ Lady Margaret Counteſſe of Lineaux, and was buried at Weſtminſter.

The 31. of Maie, Martine Frobiſher with fifteene ſayle of good ships well appointed, departed from Harwich in Eſſex Frobiſhers 3. Voiage.

on

on his third voiage towardes Catay. The 31. of Julie after many attempts, and sundrie times being put backe by Ilandes of Ise in his streites, hee came to ankor in the Ilandes, now by her Maiestie named Meta incognita, where (as in the yeere before) they fraught their ships with the lyke ore, and then on the last of August returning thence, arriued safelie in England about the first of October.

shiriues. George Bond, Thomas Starkie.
Maior. Sir Richard Pipe, Draper.

anno reg 21. The 22. of Januarie about seauen of the clocke at night, John Casimere, Comte Palatine of Rhene, and Duke of Bauari, landing at the tower of London, was there by diuerse noble men and others honourablie receiued, and conuayed by cresset lyght and torch light to Sir Thomas Gressams house in Bishops gate streete, where hee was feasted and lodged till Sondaie next, that he was by the nobilitie fetched to the Court at Westminster, and after lodged in Somerset house. In the eight of Februarie he was made knight of the garter, & on the fourteenth of Februarie departed from London homewards, with great rewardes giuen by the Queenes Maiestie, the nobi-

Casimer receiued.

litie,

litie, and men of honour.

Deep snow.

The fourth daie of Februarie, and in the night following fell such abundãce of snow, that on the fift in the morning, ẏ same was found at London to lie two foote deepe in the shallowest, and otherwise, being driuen by the winde, verie boistrous in the North east, on bankes, an ell, or yarde and halfe deepe, in the which drifts of Snow in the Countries, many cattell, and some men and women were ouerwhelmed and lost, it snowed till the eight day, and freezed till the tenth. Then followed a thawe with continuall raine a long time after, which caused such high floods, that the marshes & low grounds being drowned, ẏ water rose so high in Westminster hall, that after the fall thereof some fishes were found there to remaine.

Great lande water flouds

One hanged at miles end.

The 17. of Februarie a yong man was hanged on the miles ende by London, for murthering a man in a garden of Stepen heath Parish.

Lord keeper deceased.

The 20. of Februarie deceased sir Nicholas Bacon, Lord keper of the great seale of England, who was honourablie buried vnder a sumptuous monument in Paules Church of London, the 9 of March.

The

1579

An Heretike burnt at Norwich.

The 24. of Aprill fell such a Snowe betwixt the houres of foure of the clocke in the morning, and nine of the clocke before noone, that at London some was found to lie almost one foote deepe.

The 25. of Aprill sir Thomas Bromley knight, was made Lorde Chancellour of England.

The 14. of Aprill, Mathew Hament of Hetherset, 3. miles from Norwich, ploughwright, for denying Christ to bee our sauiour, and publishing diuerse other horrible heresies, was conuented before the Bishop of Norwich, condemned in the consistorie, and delyuered to the Shirifes of Norwich to bee executed, but because hee had spoken wordes of blasphemie against the Queenes Maiestie and other of her Councell, hee was by the Maior Sir Robert Wloode, and Serieant Windam Recorder, condemned to loose his eares, which were cut off the 13. of Maie in the market place of Norwich, & on the tweentieth of Maie he was burnt in the Castle ditch there.

Locke and key wayed but one wheat corne.

This yeere in the moneth of May, Marke Scaliot, Blacksmith, Citizen of London, borne in the Parish of Saint Clement

ment without Temple barre, and nowe dwelling nigh Leaden hall, for triall of his workmanshippe, made one hanging locke of yron, steele, and brasse, of eleauen seuerall peeces, and a pike kaie, all cleane wrought, which weighed but one graine of golde. Hee also at the same time made a chaine of golde of 43. linkes, to the which chaine the locke and keie beeing fastned, and put about a fleas necke, shee drew the same with ease. All which locke and kaie, chaine and flea weighed but one grain and a halfe, a thing almost incredible, but that I my selfe haue seene it.

pipe Key.

Chaine of golde conteining xliiii. linkes, waied but halfe a wheat corne.

The first of June deceased Robert Horne Doctor of diuinitie, Bishop of Winchester, and was buryed at Winchester.

Bishop of Winchester deceased.

The seuenteenth of Julie the Queenes Maiestie beeing on the riuer of Thames, betwixt her Mannour of Greenewich, and Depforde, in her priuie Barge, accompanyed with the French Ambassadour, the Earle of Lincolne, and others. It chaunced that one Thomas Appletree, Seruing man, in the companie of other, rowing vp and downe the Thames, hauing a Caliuer charged with bullet, and shooting

Traiterous fact of Thomas Appletree.

shooting at random, by misfortune shot one of the watermen, the second next vnto the bales of the sayd barge (which sate within fiue foote of her highnesse) cleane through both his armes, for the which fact the sayd E. was on the 21. of Julie brought to the water side, where was a gybbet set vp, directlie placed betwixt Depford and Greenwich, and when the hangman had put the rope about his neck, he was by the Queens most gracious pardon deliuered from execution.

John Fox deliuered 269. christians out of captiuitie of the Turkes.

This yeere Iohn Fore of Woodbridge, William Wicknor of Portsmouth, Robert Woore of Harwich, Englishmen, hauing beene prisoners in Turkie about the space of thirteene or fourteene yeres, with more than 260. other Christians of diuerse nations, by killing their keeper, meruailouslie escaped, and returned to their natiue Countries.

Tower on London bridge.

This yeere in the moneth of September was finished the new Tower on London bridge, the foundation whereof was layde in the moneth of August, anno. 1577. as is aforesaid.

Great water flouds.

In the moneth of September and October fell great windes and raging flouds in

in sundrie places of this Realme, where though many men, cattell, & houses, were drowned. In the towne of Newport the cottages were borne downe, the corne lost, pasture ground ouerwhelmed, and cattell drowned. In the Towne of Bedforde the water came vp into ỹ market place, where cupbordes, chistes, stooles, and formes, swamme about the houses, their fewell, corne, and hay was wracke & borne away. Also the towne of S. Edes in Huntingdon shire was ouerflowed sodainly in ỹ night, when all men were at rest, the waters brake in with such force, that ỹ towne was all defaced, the Swans swamme downe the market place, and all the towne about the boates did flote. Gormanchester was sodainely suppresst, their houses ful of water, and their cattell destroyed.

Martin Caltrope, Iohn Hart. shiriues.
sir Nicholas Woodroofe, Haberdasher. Maior.

On the 21. of November, sir Thomas Gresham knight, agent to the Queenes highnesse (who had in his life time builded the Royall exchange in London) deceased sodainely at his house in Bishoppes gate streate of London, and was buried in the parish Church of S. Elen there. anno reg. 22 Sir Thomas Gresham deceased. 1580.

Murderers hanged in Chepe, and at Tiborne.

The 28. of March, Marmaduke Glouar was hanged on a gibbet set vp for that purpose by the standerd in Cheap, for wilfully murdering Serieant Grace after hee had beene by him arested. Also the next morrowe, one Richard Tod that shoulde haue beene hanged in East Smithfield by the Tower of London for murdering of Mistres Skinner a widowe there, was hanged at Tiburne.

Earthquake generall.

The sixt of Aprill beeing wednesday in Easter weeke, about vi of ẏ clock towards the euening, a sodaine earthquake hapned at London, & generally throughout England, except some parte of the North, by violence whereof, the great clocke bell at Westminster stroke against the hammer, as diuers clockes and belles against their hammers and clappers both in the Citie and Countrey did the like. In London a peece of the Temple Church fell downe. In the late dissolued Church of the Gray fryers now called Christs Church, in the Sermon time one stone falling from the toppe, killed a young man out of hande, and one other stone so bruysed a mayden, his fellowe seruaunt, both to one Maister, that she liued but foure dayes. Diuers

uers other were sore bruised running out of the Church. Some stones fell from the Church of S. Paul in London, and some from the Church of S. Peter at Westminster. Diuers chimneis with shaking lost their tops, and the ships on the ryuer of Thames, & on the Seas, were seene to totter. This earthquake continued about Londō not passing one minute of an houre, but in east Kent, & on the sea coast, there about it was felt 3. times, to wit, at 6. 9. 11. of the clocke.

The 19. of April, the ferry at Lambeth was drowned, with 5. men and 4. horses, other 2. men and 5. horses swam to land, and were saued. Ferry at Lambith drowned.

The first of May, after 12. of the clocke in the night, was an earthquake felt in diuers places of Kent, namely at Ashforde, great Charte, &c. which made the people there to rise out of their beds, & to run to their Churches to call vpon God, by earnest prayers to be mercifull vnto them. Earthquake in Kent.

The 18. of May about one houre before Sunsetting, diuers gentlemen of good credite, ryding from Bodmin in Cornewaile towardes Foy, there appeared in the Northest, ỹ likenes of diuers castles, with Likenes of Castles and ships seene in the aire.

flagges and ſtreamers in warlike maner, and alſo diuers ſhips, Argoſes, & Gallies, with their furniture, which all ſodainely vaniſhed.

Haileſtones of ſtrange ſhapes.

The 13. of June about vi. of the clocke in the morning, at Shipwaſh, within Bothel barony in Northumberlande, there happened a tempeſt of lightening & thunder, after the which, of a ſodayne, came a great ſhower of hayle, amongſt the which were ſtones of diuers ſhapes.

Monſtrous childe.

The 17. of June in the pariſh of Blandon, in Yorkeſhire, after a great tempeſt of lightning and thunder, a woman of foure ſcore yeares olde named Alice Perin, was deliuered of an hydeous monſter, whoſe head was like vnto a ſallet, the forepart of his body like a man, but hauing 8. legges, not one like another, and a tayle of halfe a yard long.

Souldiours tranſported into Ireland.

About the 18. day of July, the L. Gray tooke his voyage towardes Irelande as L. deputie thereof, after whome was ſent diuers bandes of luſtie ſouldiers, both horſemen and footmen, vnder the leading of expert Captaines.

Child monſtrous.

The 23. of September, at Fennestanton in Huntingtonſhire, one Agnes, wife to William

William Linley, was deliuered of an vgly and strange monster, with a face blacke, mouth and eyes like a Lion, and was both male and female.

Ralph Wodcocke, I. Alate, the 28. of Sept. Shiriues.

The 8. of October, appeared a Crinitall or blasing starre, bushing toward the East, which was nightly seene more than two moneths after. Blasing starre

The 18. of October were made 8. Serieants at lawe, to witte, William Fleetewood Recorder of London, Edwaard Flowerdew, Thomas Snagge. M. Periam, Robert Halton, I. Clench, I. Puckering, Thomas Mearmolly, & held their feast in the newe Temple at London. Seriants feast

The nineteenth of October, proclamation was published at London, for the apprehension, and seuere punishing of all persons suspected to bee of the familie of loue. Proclamation against the familie of loue.

Iohn Braunch Draper, the 28 of October. Maior.

There arriued vppon the West coast of Irelande, certaine companies of Italians and Spaniards, sent by the Pope to the ayde of the earle of Desmond in hys rebellion, which fortified themselues strongly neare Smerwicke, in a forte which they Victorie against the Irish and other in Ireland.

called Castle del ore, there erecting the Popes Banner against her Maiestie, which when the Lorde Graie of Wilton deputie of Ireland vnderstood he marched thitherward, and the first of Nouember, hearing of the ariuall of Swiftsure, the Teegre, the Ayde, the Merlion, and other of the Queenes Maiesties Shippes, and also of three Barkes, fraughted from Limorike and Roike with victuals, on the morrow after marched towardes the fort, vnto the which he gaue so hotte an assault, that on the ninth of Nouember the same was yeelded, all the Irishmen & women hanged, and more than 400. Spaniards, Italians, and Byscayes put to the sword, the Colonell, Captaines, Secretarie, and other (to the number of 20.) saued for ransome. In which fortresse was founde good store of moneie, bisquit, bacon, oyle, wine, & diuers other prouisions of victuall, sufficient for their companie, for halfe a yeare, beside armor, powder, shotte, & other furniture for 2000. men, and vpwards.

anno reg. 23

The 28. of Nouember, were arayned in the Kinges bench, William Randall for coniuring to knowe where treasure was hid in the earth, & goods feloniously taken, were

Randall hanged for coniuring.

were become, Thomas Elks, T. Lupton, Ralph Spacy, & Christopher Waddington, for being present, Randal Elks, Spacy, & Waddington were found giltie, and had iudgement to be hanged, Randal was executed, the other were reprieued.

About the 24. of December in the town of Walsam in the Countie of Susser, a childe of eleuen yeares olde, named William Withers, lave in a traunce, and then comming to himselfe again, vttered to the standers by many straunge speeches, against pride, couetousnes, and coldnesse of charitie, &c. Straunge speeches of a childe.

About the 12. of Januarie proclamation was published at London, for reuocation of sundrie the Queenes Maiesties subiectes remaining beyond the Seas vnder colour of studie, and yet liuing contrary to the lawes of the Realme. And also against the retaining of Iesuits & massing priests, sowers of sedition, and other treasonable attemptes. &c. Against Iesuites and massing Priestes.

The 12. of Januarij, a man was drawne to S. Thomas of Waterings, and there hanged, headed, & quartered, for begging by a licence, wherevnto the Queens hand was counterfeited. One executed for counterfeiting the Queenes hande.

Parliamẽt at Westminster

On the 16. of Januarie the Parliament began at Westminster, and on the 20. of Januarie the Q. Maiestie went frõ white Hall, to the parliament house by water.

Iusting at Westminster

The 22. of Januarie triumphant iusting was accomplished at Westminster, where many staues were broken, and many of the beholders as well men as women sore hurt, some maimed, and some killed by falling of scaffolds.

Mice deuoured grasse.

About Halontide last past, in the marches of Dainsey hundred, in a place called South minster, in the countie of Eastsere, there sodainely appeared an infinite multitude of mice, which ouerwhelming the saide marches, did sheere and gnawe the grasse by the roote, spoyling and tainting the same with their venemous teeth, in such sorte, that the cattell which grased thereon, were smitten with a moreine and dyed thereof, which vermen by pollicie of man could not be destroyed, till now at the last it came to passe that there flocked together all about the same marshes, such a nũber of owles as all the shire was not able to yeelde, whereby, the marsh holders, were shortly deliuered from the vexation of the Mice.

Banque-

Banqueting house builded at Westminster, beginning on the 26. of March, and finished on the xviii. of Aprill, in which meane space, to witte on the 16. of Aprill, arrived at Douer certaine Noble men of Fraunce, to witte Fraucis Burbon, Prince Doulphine of Auergne, Arthur Cassey Marshall of Fraunce, Lodoucke Lusignian L. of Lansac. Tauergius L. Cercongin County of Tillir, Bertrande Salingnaenie, L. Mott Fenelon, Mons. Mauaisson, Barnaby Brisson president of the Parliament of Paris Claude Pinart, Mons. Marchamont, Mon. Veray. These came from Grauesend by water to London, & so to the Court then being at Westmin. where they were honourably entertained, the Nobles & Gentlemen desirous to shew them all courtesie, prepared a triumph in most sumptuous order, vppon Whitson Munday and Tewsday, the chiefe chalengers of which attempres, were the Earle of Arundell, Lorde Windsor, Philip Sidney, and other, the defendantes to the number of one and twentie, all which of them fire courses against the former chalengers, who performed their partes valiantly. On the Tewsdaie they went to the Turney

Banqueting house at Westminster

Ambassadors out of Fraunce.

Iusting, turneying, and barriars.

ran 6 courses.

Turney wherein they did very nobly, and after that to the Barriars, whereat they fought couragiously.

Crosse in Cheape defaced. The 21. of June in the night the lowest Images about the Crosse in Cheape, were broken and defaced, whereuppon proclamation was made, that who so woulde bewraye the doers thereof, should haue fortie crownes, but nothing came to light.

T. Butchar whipped & rescued. The 27. of June, T. Butchar Brewer, was conuicted in the guild hall of London, for that hee and others to the number of a thousand persons on the 25. of June about 2. of the clock in the night, in west Smithfielde of London, and other streates of the Citie congregated themselues, and with diuers exclamations prouoked the people in maner of a rebellion, contrarie to the peace. On the 28. of June the same T. Butchar had iudgement to bee whipped from Newgate through Smithfield, long lane, Aldersgate streate, S. Martins le grande, & so through the citie to the barres without Aldgate, & then to be committed to Newgate. On the 30. of June ỳ same T. Butchar being deliuered to James Wale and other bedles, to haue receiued execu-

tion

tion as is aforesaide, he being whipped frō Newgate into west Smithfield was there rescued, taken from the Bedles and sent to shift for himselfe. For the which fact on the 21. of July W. Donne, J. Hand, T. Harres, & T. Apowell, three shoomakers, and a brewer, were whipped from Newgate to the midst of Smithfield, and there set on the pillorie, whereon they stode frō x. till xii of the clocke.

Foure men whipt, and set on the pillorie for rescuing of a prisoner.

The 12. of July Richard Cox doctor of diuinitie, sometime Schoolemaister to K. Edward the 6rt, Deane of Westminster, and of Christes Colledge in Oxforde and late Bishop of Ely deceased and was buried at Ely.

Bishop of Ely deceased.

This yeare were to be seene in London, two Dutch men of straunge statures, the one in height 7. foot, & 7. inches, in breadth betwixt the shoulders three quarters of a yarde and one inch, the compasse of his breast one yarde halfe and two inches, and about the waste one yard quarter and one inch, the length of his arme to the handes a full yarde, a comely man of person, but lame of his legges (for he had broken them with lifting of a barrell full of beare.) The other was in height but 3. foote, had neuer

Two men of straunge stature. the one vii. foot the other 3. foot in height.

neuer a good foote, nor any knee at all, and yet coulde daunce a galliarde, hee had no arme, but a stumpe to the elbowe or little more on the right side, on ỳ which singing, he wouldе daunce a cup, and after tosse it about three or foure times, and euery time receiue the same on the saide stumpe, hee would shoote an arrowe neare the marke, flourish with a rapior, throw a bowle, beate with a hammer, hewe with an axe, sound a trumpet, & drinke euery day x. quartes of the best beare, if he could get it.

Euerard Haunce arraigned and executed.

The 18. of July Euerard Haunce a seminarie priest, was in the sessions hall in the olde Bayly arraigned, where hee affirmed that himselfe was subiect to ỳ Pope in ecclesiasticall things, and that the Pope hath now the same authoritie here in Englande that he had an hundred yeares past, with other traiterous speeches, for ỳ which he was condemned to be drawen, hanged, and quartered, & was executed accordingly on the last of July.

Prisoners arraigned for not cõming to church.

At the same sessions were brought from the Fleete, the Gatehouse, Newgate, and the Counters, sundry prisoners indited for refusing to come to the Church, all which being conuicted by their owne confession, had

had iudgement accordingly to pay xx.li. for euery moneth of such wilfull absence.

Richard Martine, W. Webbe. 28. of Sep.
sir Iames Harvey yremonger. 28. of Oct.

Shriues.

The first of Nouember Mounsire the French kinges brother duke of Aniowe, & other nobles of Fraunce hauing lately arriued in Kent, came to London, & were honourably receiued, and reteined at ỳ Court with great banqueting.

Maior.

Mounsire duke of Aniowe came into Englād.

The first of December Edmond Campion Iesuit, Ralph Sherwin, & Alexander Bzian, seminary priests, hauing beene arraigned & cōdemned for high treason, were drawen from the tower of London to Tyburne and there hanged and quartered.

Campion and other executed.

The first of Februarie the Queenes maiestie with her whole Court accompanied the Monsire duke of Aniowe from Westminster, to Caunterburie, where when she had feasted all the French nobilitie, eyther tooke leaue of other, and her Maiestie returned. The sirt day of the same moneth the Duke lodged at Sandwich, and on the next morning tooke the Sea, being accompanied of the Earle of Leicester, the Lorde Himdon, the Lorde Haward, Knightes of the Garter, the Lorde Willowby, Lorde Windsor

Mounsire returneth & is honourably conuayed toward the Seas.

Windsor, Lord Shefield, Lord Hawarde, and Lord Audley, Maister Sidney, Sir George Carie, M. John & Robert Carie, and a great number of Gentlemen, so as the whole traine that attended vpon ỳ said Earle, was one hundred Gentlemen, and mo than three hundred Seruingmen. The Lord Hunsdon had of Gentlemen & other to the number of one hundred and fiftie, and the Lord Hawarde had as many, all which sayled in 15. Ships to Flushing in Zelande, where the Prince of Orenge and the states of the low Countryes, receiued the saide Duke and our Nobles of England with great ioye, conducting them frō thence to Middleburrow, and then to Anwerp, where before the 20. day of the same moneth, they solemnly created ỳ said duke of Anjow, duke of Lothyer, Brabande, &c. and our Nobility returned into England.

Duke of Anjow receiued into Zeland.

Duke of Anjow created Duke of Brabant, &c.

1582

Payne executed at Chelmsford.

Iohn Paine priest being indited of high treason for words by him spoken, was arraigned & condemned at Chelmsforde on the last of March, and there executed on the second of Aprill.

Conduit in Fleetstreate newly built.

This yere the water Conduite in Fleetstreate sometime made by William Eastfilde Maior of London, was now builded, with

with a larger certain, at the charges of the Citie.

The 15. of May at night about 2. of the clock a blasing starre appeared, descending in the North West, the beard whereof streamed Southeast. A blasing Starre.

The 28. of May E. Foxe, J. Sheret, & R. Johnson priests, having bene before condemned for high treason, were drawen from the Tower of London to Tiburne, and there hanged and quartered. And on the 30. of May, Luke Kirby, Wl. Filby, T. Cottam, & Laur. Richardsõ were for ỹ like treason in ỹ same place likewise executed. 7. executed at Tiburne.

The 2. of June Philip Price was hanged in Fleetstreate, for killing a Sergeant that had arested him. P. Price hanged in Fleetstreate.

The 14. of July Peregrine Bartie, Lord Willoughby of Groxby appointed Ambassador to Fretherike K. of Denmarke, with the Garter, imbarqued at Kingstone upon Hull, and prosperously arrived at Elsinor in Denmarke on the 20. of the same moneth. On the 14. of August the saide K. receiued robes of the order, ware the gartar, toller, & George, & the L. Ambassador returning, with his traine arriued at Broncheolme in Norffolke on the 20. of Sept. L. Willoghby Ambassador into Denmarke.

This

This yeare was first founded a publike lecture in surgerie to begin to bee read in the Colledge of Phisitions in London, an. 1584. the 6. of May, &c. by John L. Lumleye, & Richard Caldwell D. in Phisicke. The reader whereof to bee a Doctour of phisicke.

A Straunge misfortune by Gunpoulder on Gallye key.

The 19. of July certaine firkins of gunpoulder (to the number of seuen) & as many more firkins of Sturgeon, laden in a Carte vpon Galley key, nerte vnto the Tower of London, some small portion of the same pouder being shed on the ground, the horse in the said Carre, stroke fire with his foote, & fired altogether, where through the Sturgeon was blowen away, some into the Thames, some else where, one firkin was driuen through a lomed wall that was borded ouer, the Crane on ỳ wharfe with the houses neare adioining shatered: many men and horses so blasted, that three men and seuen horses dyed thereof.

Strange tempest in Norffolke.

The 12. of August there rose a great tempest of lightning, thunder, whirle winde, & raine, beside hailstones fashioned like to the rowels of spurres two or three inches about, in the countie of Norffolke, betweene the towns of North-Walsam, and Worstede

Morstede, which tempest beate the corne flat to ỹ ground, rent vp many great trees and shuered them in peeces, or wound the like withs, at Henning (a mile frō Morsted) the West doze of the Church (weighing moze than three hundzed weight) was lifted off the hookes, and blowen ouer the Font, within one yarde of the Chauncell dooze, the top of the Church was riuen vp, and the Lead blowen awaie, fiue webs of Lead were rusled vp together like a cloue, and blowen to the field without ỹ churchyard. At East Rusten were many barnes blowen downe.

William Roo, Cuthbert Buckley. shiriues.
Sir Thomas Blanke, Haberdasher. Maior.

Michaelmas Tearme was reiourned to the Castle at Hartfozd, there to begin in Crastino animarum. anno reg. 25

Peter Morris free denison, conueyed Thames water in pipes of Lead ouer the steeple of Saint Magnus Church, at the Nozth end of London bzidge, and so into diuerse mens houses in Thames streete, New fish streete, and Grasse streete, vp to the Nozthwest cozner of Leaden Hall (the highest grounde of the Citie of London) where the wast of the maine pipe ran first Standart at Leaden hall for Thames water.

this yeere on Christmas euen, and since being diuided into foure spouts, oft times running foure waies, plentifullie seruing to the commoditie of the inhabitants nere adioyning in their houses, and also cleansing the kennels of the street towards Bishops gate, Aldgate, the bridge, and the stockes market.

Ground remoued in Dorcetshire.

The thirteenth daie of Januarie in the parish of Armitage, in a place called black mowre in Dorcetshire, a peece of grounde conteining three acres, remoued from the place where it was first planted, and was carried cleane ouer another close, where Alder and Willow trees grew, the space of fortie goade (euerie goad conteining fifteene foote) and hath stopt vp a high waie that directed towards the market Towne of Cerne, & yet notwithstanding the hedges wherewith it was inclosed, inuirone it still, and the trees stande thereon bolte vpright, sauing one Oke, that is wellnigh twentie goades remoued, the place whereas this ground had his being, is lefte like vnto a great pit.

Eight persons killed by the fall of

The same thirteenth daie of Januarie being sondaie, about foure of the clocke in the afternoone, the olde and vnderpropped scaffolds

scaffoldes rounde about the Beare garden, (commonlie called Paris garden, on the Southside of the Thames, ouer against the Citie of London) ouercharged with people, fell sodainlie downe, whereby to the number of eight persons, men & women were slaine, and many others sore hurt and bruised. A friendlie warning to all such, as more delight themselues in the crueltie of beasts than in the workes of mercie, the fruits of a true professed faith, which ought to be the Sabboth daies exercise.

a scaffolde at the Beare garden.

On the third of Februarie being sonday William Bruistar haberdasher, (a man of more than 60. yeres olde) being lodged ouer the Southwest porch of S. Brides Church in Fleetestreete, with a woman named Marie Breame (whome the same Bruistar had bailed out of Bridewel) were both founde smoothered to death in manner following. On the same Sondaie in the morning a wedding being celebrate in the Church, a strong sauour was smelt, which was thought to bee the burning of olde shooes or such lyke in some Gentlemannes Chamber neere thereaboutes, but in the afternoone before

W. Bruistar & M. Breame smoothered to death the 2. daie of Februarie.

Euening praier, the Parishners espyed a smoake to issue out of Bunsters chamber, & thereupon made hast to his doore, which they found fast locked, and were forced to breake it open, and could not enter til they had ripped vp the lead & roofe of the chamber, to let out the smoldering stench, which being done, they founde Bunstar dead, sitting on a settle by the beds side (in his apparell and close trussed) his right thigh & right arme vp to the elbow burnt with the fire of a small pan of coles that stoode before him. The woman also laie dead ouer the pan, so that her armes were burnt, with the neather part of the bodie before to the breast, and behinde to the shoulders, and nothing else in the chamber burnt, but the bottome of the settle whereon Bunstar sate.

1583 A man and a woman hanged in Fleete streete.

On the 16. daie of April in the morning, Thomas Worth and Alice Shepheard were hanged on a Gibbet at Shoolanes end in Fleetstreete, for killing of a prentise in the same lane.

Houses blowen vp with Gunpouder in Fetter lane.

Also on the same daie about eight of the clocke in the morning a Gunpouder house called the signe of the Gun in Fetter lane, and diuerse other houses neere adioyning, were

were blowen vp, with the spoyle of fifteene hundred weight of pouder, two men and one woman were slaine, and diuerse other persons, as well men as women and children, were sore hurt, some blasted with the flames, some bruised with the fall of timber vpon them.

Albertus Alasco, free Baron of Lasco, Vaiuode, or Palatine of Siradia in Poland, arriued at Harwich in Essex, and on the last of Aprill came by water to Winchester house in Southwarke, where hee remained for the most parte of his abode heere. Alasco of Poland.

Elias Thacker was hanged at Saint Edmondsberry in Suffolke on the fourth of June, and John Coping on the first of the same moneth, for spreading certayne bookes seditiously penned by one Robert Browne, against the Booke of Common prayer, established by the lawes of this Realme. Elias Thacker and Iohn Coping hanged at Berie

On the ninth of June deceased Thomas Ratcliffe, Earle of Sussex, Lorde Chamberlaine to her Maiestie, and knight of the Garter, at Bermondsey beside London, & was on the eight of Julie conuayed thorough the same Citie of London towarde Earle of Sussex deceased.

Newhall in Essex there to be buried: first went before him fortie fiue poore men in blacke gownes, then on horseback 120. seruingmen in blacke coates, then 25 in blacke gownes or cloakes, besides the heraldes at armes, then the deceased Earle in a Chariot couered with blacke veluet, drawen of foure goodly geldings, next after was lead the Earles steede couered with blacke veluet, then Sir Henrie Ratcliffe the succeeding earle chiefe mourner, and eight other Lords all in blacke, then the Lord Maior and Aldermen of London riding in murrey, and then on foot the Gentlemen of Greves Inne, and last of all the Worshipfull Merchant Tailours in their liuerie, for that the sayd Earle was a brother of their Companie, as many noblemen and famous Princes Kings of this Realme before him had bene.

Archbishop of Canterburie deceased.

Edmond Grindal Doctor of Diuinitie Archbishoppe of Canterburie deceased at Croydon in Surrey on the first of Julie, & was there buried.

Iustice Randolph, his charitie of 1909. pound.

Barnard Randolph Esquier, common Serieant of the Citie of London, deceased on the 7 of August. This man in his lyfe time deliuered to the Company of ỹ Fishmongers

Fishmongers in London the summe of 9. hundred pound, of goode lawfull money of England, to be imployed towardes the conducting of Thames water, cesterning the same in Lead, and Castleling with stone, in the Parishes of Saint Marie Magdalen, & Saint Nicholas colde Abbie, neere vnto Fishstreete seuen hundred pound. The other two hundred poundes, to paie for euer yeerelie the summe of ten pounds, viz. towards the maintenance of a poore scholler in the Vniuersitie of Oxford, yeerelie foure pounds, towardes the mending of the high waies in the Parish of Tisehurst, in the Countie of Sussere, where the sayde Barnard was borne, euerie yeere foure pounds. And to the poore people of the parishes of Saint Nicholas Olive in Breadstreete, and Saint Marie Magdalen neere olde Fishstreete 40. shillings, that is to saie, 20. s. to either Parish for euer. More, hee bequeathed by his last Will & Testamēt, to be bestowed in lands or annuities, to releefe of ỳ poore, inhabiting in ỳ wards of Queenhith and Castle Bainard, in the citie of London, & in the forestard parish of Tisehurst, in ỳ Countie of Sussex, the summe of 1000. li.

Sea rouers apprehended & executed.

In the moneth of June were ſent to the ſeas a ſhippe called the Bark Talbot, and a ſmal Barke, both manned with one hundred men, vnder the charge of William Borough Eſquier, Clarke of her Maieſties nauie, for the apprehending of certain outragious ſea rouers, who for that they were many in number and well appointed, ſo boldlie behaued themſelues, as that ſhortlie after it was confidentlie bruited, that they had vanquiſhed in fight the ſayd ſhip and barke, but within fewe dayes after, beyond all expectation, they were by the ſayd W. Borough and his companie, diſcomfited & taken, to the number of ten ſaile, (wherof three pries) and ſome of the chiefe Pyrates, namelie T. Walton, alias Purſer, Clinton Atkinſon, W. Ellis, W. Valentine, alias Bagh, T. Beuen, & foure more, on the nintenth daie of Auguſt were hanged at Wapping. Walton as he went to the gallowes rent his Venetian breeches of Crimoſin Taffata, and diſtributed the ſame to ſuch his olde acquaintance as ſtoode about him, but Atkinſon had before giuen his Murrie Veluet doublet with great gold buttons, and his like couloured veluet venetians, laide with greate golde lace,

lace, which he had worne at the seas, and wherein he was brought vp prisoner from Corfe Castle, in the Isle of Purbeke to London, vnto such his friendes as pleased him.

On the 17. daie of September, Iohn Lewes, who named himselfe Abdoit, an obstinate heretike, denying the Godhead of Christ, and holding diuerse other detestable heresies, was burned at Norwich. An heretike burned at Norwich.

On the 22. of September Albertus de Lasco, Palatine of Siradia in Poland, after he had well viewed the order of our English Court and nobilitie, with other places of this Realme, especiallie the Vniuersitie of Oxford, hee returned towarde Poland. Palatine of Siradia in Poland returned.

On the 23. day of September, I. Whitegift, Doctor of Diuinitie, late Bishoppe of Worcester, was at Lambeth translated to the Archbishoprick of Canterburie.

The 25 of September a monstrous child was borne in Yorkeshire, hauing two heads. Monstrous childe with two heads.

William Masham, Iohn Spencer. shiriues.
Edward Osborne, Clothworker. maior.

The tenth of October, at Castar in Nor-

A fish monstrous.

folke, about two miles from Yarmouth, there was a fish by force of the Easterlie winde driuen a shoare, the length whereof was from the necke to the taile seuenteene yardes & a foote, the head was great, for the chap of the iawe was three yardes and a quarter in length, with teeth of three quarters of a yarde compasse, great eyes, and two great holes ouer them to spoute water, her taile was 14. foote broade in thickenesse from the backe to the bellie, shee was foure yards and a halfe.

Slade & Bodie executed

I. Slade Schoolemaister, & I. Bodie Maister of Art, being both condemned of high treson, were drawen, hanged, & quartered, Slade at Winchester on ỳ 30. daie of October, & Bodie at Andouer on the 2. of Nouember. One Dich a notable horsestealer was apprehended, and at the Sessions holden at Newgate on the 4. of December, nineteene times indited, whereof he confessed 18. who also betweene the time of his apprehension & the sayd Sessions, appeached many for stealing of horses, whereof ten were hanged in Smithfielde on the 6. daie of December, beeing horse market there, he also holpe diuerse men to their horses againe, and tooke of euery one

Anno reg. 26 Horsestealers hanged in Smithfield.

of

of them 10.s. the peece or more, wherby he made 15. pound towards his charges.

James Earle of Desmond in Ireland, (secretlie wandering without anie succor) being taken in his cabine by one of the Irishe, his head was cut off, and sent into England, where the same (as the head of an Archrebell) was set on London bridge on the 13. of December. Desmondes head set on London bridge.

The 12. of December, through negligence of vndiscreete persons, brewing in the town of Nantwich, in a place called Waterlode, the fire being carelesslie left, vppon some light matter, and so burst forth to the roofes of the house, and in short time increased, that from the East ende of the towne, the flame was dispearsed so furiouslie into the towne, that in short space a great parte of the South side, and some of the East side was burned downe to the ground, which fire beginning at five of the clocke in the euening, and continuing till five of the clocke in the morning, consumed and brought to ashes in a manner all the whole towne, and consumed about the number of 200. houses, beside brewhouses, barnes, stables, &c. In all about 600. houses. Nantwich in Cheshire burnt.

John

Somerule, Arden, and others araigned.

John Somerule of Edstowe in Warwikeshire, of late discouered & taken in his way, comming with full intent to haue killed the Queenes Maiestie (whome God long prosper to raigne ouer vs) confessed the treason, and that he was moued thereunto by certaine traiterous persons his kinsmen and alies, and also by often reading of certaine seditious bookes latelie published, for the which, the same Somerule, Edward Arden Esquire, Marie Arden his wefe (Father and mother in Lawe to the sayd Somerule) and Hugh Hall Priest, were on the 16. of December araigned in the Guild hall of London, wher they were found guiltie, and condemned of high treason.

Somerule strangled himselfe.

On the 19. of December J. Somerule and E. Arden being brought from the tower of London, to Newgate of the same Citie, and there shut vp in seuerall places, within two houres after Somerule was found to haue strangled himselfe. And on the morowe after E. Arden was drawen from Newgate into Smithfielde, & there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, whose head, with Somerules, was set on London bridge, and his quarters on the gates

of

of the Citie.

On the 10. of Januarie William Carter of the Citie of London, was there araigned and condemned of high treason for printing a seditious and traiterous booke, intituled, a Treatise of scisme, and was for the same on the next morowe drawen from Newgate to Tyburne, & there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, & forthwith a booke was published, intituled, A declaration of the fauorable dealing of her Maiesties Commissioners, &c. Carter executed for printing of traiterous bookes.

The 22. of Januarie, John Watson Bishop of Winchester, deceased at Wolsey, & was buried Winchester. Bishoppe of Winchester deceased.

The 7. of Februarie were arraigned at Westminster, I. Fenne, George Haddock, John Munden, John Nutter, and Thomas Hemerford, all fiue were found guiltie of high treason, and had iudgement to be hanged, bowelled, and quartered, and were executed at Tyburne on the 12. of Februarie. v. executed for treason.

The 21. of Maie Frances Throckmorton Esquire, was araigned in the Guilde hall of the Citie of London, where beeing found guiltie of high treason, hee was condemned, and had iudgement to be drawen, hanged, 1584 Throckmorton executed

hanged, bowelled, and quartered. The tenth of Julie next following, the same Fraunces Throckmorton was conueyed by water from the tower of London to the blacke Friers staires, and from thence by land to the Sessions hall in the olde Bayly without Newgate, where hee was deliuered to the Shiriues of London, laide on a hurdle, drawen to tyburne, and there executed.

Baron of Denbigh deceased.

The 19. of July Robert Baron of Denbigh, sonne and heire to Robert Earle of Leycester, deceased at Llanstid in Esser, whose funeral was there honourably kept on the first of August, and his bodie after was conueied to Warwicke, & there in the Chappell of Richard Beauchampe Earle of Warwike his ancestor, honorablie interred the one and twenteth of October.

Shiriues. Maior.

Stephen Slanie, H. Billingsley. 28. of Sep.
Sir Thomas Pullison, Draper. 28. of Oct.

anno reg. 17

The 12. of November y Queenes Maiestie returning after her progresse came to her Mannour of Saint Iames, where the Citizens of London, to the number of two hundred of the graueſt sorte, in coates of veluet and chaines of golde, on horse-

backe,

backe, and 1000. of the Companies on foote (hauing with them 1000. men with torches, readie there to giue light on euery side, for that the night drew on) receiued & welcomed her. And on the 24. date of the same moneth, her Maiestie and the Lords rode to the Parliament, which was that date begon at Westminster. Parliament at Westminster

In the moneth of Januarie deceased Edward Fines Lord Clinton, Earle of Lincolne, and Lorde Admirall of Englande, knight of the garter, and one of her Maiesties priuie Councell, a man of greate yeeres and seruice, as well by Sea as by land, he was buried at Windsor. Earle of Lincolne deceased.

The 21. of Januarie, Iesuites, Seminaries, and other Massing Priests, to the number of 21. late prisoners in the tower of London, Marshalsey, and kings bench, were shipped at the tower Wharke, to be conuaied towards France, and bannished this Realme for euer. Seminaries & Massing Priests banished.

Henrie Earle of Darbie, appointed by her Maiestie Ambassador, to Henrie the French king, to inuest him with the order of the garter on the 26. of Januarie passed with his traine from London to Graueseend, and from thence to Douer, wher they imbar- Earle of Darbie Ambassadour into France.

embarked, and landed at Caleys on the first of Februarie, and returning againe landed at Douer on the 11. of March.

W. Parrie executed.

The second of March William Parry was drawen from the Tower through the Citie of London to Westminster, and there in the pallace Court hanged, bowelled, and quartered for high treson, as may appeare by a booke, intituled, A true and plaine declaration of the horrible trelons practized by W. Parrie, &c.

Emanuel colledge founded.

This yere sir Walter Mildmay, knight, one of her Maiesties priuie counsayle, founded a Colledge in the Universitie of Cãbridge, & named it Emanuel colledge.

1585 Parliament dissolued.

The 29. daie of March the Parliament was dissolued: at the breaking vp whereof, her Maiestie in the Parliament house, made an Oration, as ye may reade in my larger labours.

Citizens of London trained vp with shot.

About the 14. of Aprill by commaundement from her Maiestie, the Citizens of London appointed out of the Companies of the same Citie, to the number of 4000 men with armour, ensignes, &c. the greater parte whereof were shot, the other were pikes and halbarts in faire rosters: all these to be trained vp vnder expert Captaines

taines and other Officers, who mustered and skirmished daily at the Miles end, viz in S. Georges fielde, & on the 18. of May mustered in the parke of Greenewich, and skirmished before the Queenes Maiestie, who gaue to them great thankes.

On the 20. of June Henrie Percie earle of Northumberland, prisoner in ỳ Tower of London, vpon vehemẽt suspition of high treason, was found there to haue murdered himselfe, as more at large, in a larger booke I haue set downe. Earle of Northumberland found to haue murdered himselfe.

The 26. of June arriued at London Deputies for the States of the nether lands, who were lodged about the Tower streat, and had their diate worshipfully appointed (at the charges of her Maiestie) in the Clothworkers hall. Those on the 29. of June repaired to ỳ Court then at Greenewich, where they presented to her Maiesty the souereignrie of those Countries. Souereignties of the lowe countries presented to her Maiestie.

The 4. of July, Charles Lord Howard, late Lord Chamberlaine, was made Lord Admirall, and Henrie Lord Hunsdon was made Lord Chamberlaine of houshold.

The 5. of July T. Awfilde Seminarie Priest, and T. Alellie Diar, were arrayned at London, found guiltie, & had iudge- A wfild and Weblie executed.

ment to bee hanged as fellons, for publishing of bookes contayning false, seditious, and slanderous matter, these were on the next morrow executed at Tiburne.

Six persons slaine by the fall of a brick wall.

The 16. of July by the fall of a bricke wall in Thames streate of London, neare vnto Dowmegate 6. persons were ouerwhelmed and slaine.

Earle of Bedford deceased.

The 16. of July sir Frauncis Russell knight, Lord Russel third sonne to Francis Russell earle of Bedford, was slaine with a dag in the borders of Scotlande beside Berwicke, by a Scot borne in those parts. as they met vpon a truce day. On the next morrow, Frauncis Russel Earle of Bedford, Knight of the Garter, and one of her Maiesties priuie Counsell, father to the late named sir Fraunsis Lorde Russell slaine on the borders of Scotlande, deceased, and was honourably buryed at Chelnies in Bedfordshire on the eight of September.

Souldiers transported into the low Countries.

In the moneth of July, Souldiers were pressed in the Citie of London, and beeing furnished for the warres, at the charges of the Companyes, set forth towarde the Seas on the thirteeneh of August, and were transported ouer into Holl-

lande,

lande, Zelande, &c. as other the like ſouldiers out of other partes of the Realme before had beene.

On the fourth of Auguſt, at the ende of the Towne called Wotpnghaun in Kent, eight Miles from London, the grounde beganne to ſinke, three great Elmes beeing ſwallowed vp, and driuen into the earth paſt mans ſight. Groud ſunke.

The nineteenth of September to the number of two and thirtie Seminaries, Maſſing Prieſtes, and other, late priſoners in the Tower of London, Marſhalſee, Kinges bench, and other places, were imbarked in the Mary Martine of Colcheſter, to bee tranſported ouer into the Coaſtes of Normandie, to be banished for euer, out of this Realme. Seminarie Prieſtes executed.

Anthony Radcliffe, Henry Pranel the 28. of September. ſhirines.

Sir Wolſtone Dixie, Skinner. the 28. of October. Maior.

In the moneths of Nouember, and December, many men and horſes were ſhipped at the Tower Wharfe, to bee tranſported ouer into the lowe Countreys. anno reg. 28

The 2. of December Frethericke Lorde

Windsor deceased at Westminster, and was honourably buried at Bradenham in Buckingham shire.

Earle of Leicestr lieuetenant generall of thelow Countries.

And on the 6. of December the right honorable Lord Robert Dudley earle of Leycester, L. Lieuetenaunt generall, with his traine entered the towne of Colchester in Esser, where hee lodged, on the next morrow he set forward to Harwich, and on the 8. of December the said Earle accompanied with the Earle of Esser, ỳ Lord North, the L. Audley, sir W. Russel, sir T. Sherley, sir Arthur Basset, sir Walter Waller, sir Gerueas Clifton, and other with his traine, to the number of 50. sayles of ships and hoyes, set forwarde toward Flushing, where by sir Philip Sidney gouernour, & others, he was honourably entertained, as he was the like into all other Townes of the lowe Countries: whereof I haue written more at large in a larger volume.

Desmond in Ireland peopled of the Englsh nation.

This yeare the Quenes maiestie tooke order for the peopeling and inhabiting of the Countries late belonging to the Earle of Desmond and his rebellious companyons, to which end diuers honourable and worshipfull Gentlemen promised to be vndertakers of segnories there, whereof some

want

went into the said Countrie, others according to order taken, sent their people, among which were, sir Christopher Hatton, sir Walter Rawlie, sir William Courtney, sir Richarde Wolynors, sir George Bourchire, sir Edward Fitton, sir Valentine Browne, sir Walter Lusson, John Popham her Maiesties Attorney generall, and others.

The 19. of Januarie Nicholas Dewyor alias Woodken was condemned for treason, in being made a seminarie Priest at Reymes in Fraunce, since the feast of Saint John Baptist, in Anno primo of her Maiesties raigne, and in remayning here after the tearme of fortie dayes, after the session of the last Parliament. Also Edwarde Barbar being made Priest as aforesaide, and comming into this realme after the sayde tearme of fortie dayes, after the session of the last Parliament, was likewise condemned of treason, and both drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged, bowelled and quartered, on the one and twentie of Januarie. Seminarie Priests arreigned.

On the same day a wench was burnt in Smithfield, for poysoning of her Lord and maistris, & attempting the like to her uncle.

Archbishop of Canterburie called to be of the priuy counsel.

In the feast day of the purification of our blessed Lady, Doctor John Whitegifte Archbishop of Canterbury, William Lord Cobham, Warden of the fiue Portes, and Thomas L. Buckhurst, were chosen and taken to be of her Maiesties priuie Counsell: the two first to witte, the Archbishop and the Lorde Cobham were sworne the same day, & the third on the next morrow.

T.L. lost his eares for trecherously practising to iniurye the goods and lands of his nearest kin.

The 11. of Februarie Thomas Lovelace was brought prisoner from the tower of London, to the Starre chamber, against who her Maiesties Attorney did informe, that the same Lovelace vppon mallice conceiued against Leonard Lovelace, and Richard Lovelace, his cousin Germains, had falsely and deuilishly contriued & counterfaited a very trayterous letter in the name of T. Lovelace (an other brother of the said L. & R. then resident beyond the seas) purporting, that the same T. should therby incite & prouoke the said L. to procure ỹ said R. to execute her highnes destruction, with other circumstances of treason. This letter he cast in an ope high way, pretending thereby, that vppon the discouerie thereof his said brethren Leonarde and Richarde shoulde be drawen in question for the treason

treasonable matter against her Maiestie in that bill contained, euen in the highest degree, for which offence her Maiesties attorney praied, ỳ the said T. the pasquer, might receiue condigne punishment. Whereupon the court adiudged him to suffer as followeth, viz. That he should be remitted to the Tower from whence he came. That hee shoulde bee carried on horseback aboute Westminster hall, with his face to the horse taile, & a paper on his backe, wherein to bee written, For counterfaiting of false and trecherous Letters against his owne kindred, containing most traiterous matter against her Maiesties person. And from thence to be caried in that manner, & set on the pillorie in the pallace at Westminster, & there to haue one of his eares cut off, also to be caried in like manner into London, and set on the pillorie one market day in Cheap, with the like paper. And after that carried into Kent, & at the next assise there, to bee set on the pillorie with the like paper, & his other eare to be cut off. He shal also be set on ỳ pillory one market day at Canterburie & another at Rochester in ỳ like maner, & at euery the said places, this order taken touching this offence shall be openly read, the sen-

A notable & praiseworthy example of Iustice, the like whereof is to be wished to the like practiser against his elder brother.

tence whereof was dulie executed.

Strange sicknesse at Exceter.

The 14. of March at the assises kept at the citie of Excester in Deuonshire, before sir Edmond Anderson, Lord chief Justice of the common pleas, serieant Flowdaie, one of the Barons of the Exchequer, and other Justices, there happened a straunge sickenesse, first amongst the prisoners, and then amongest other persons, and besides the prisoners, many of all degrees died thereof, namelie Sereiant Flowdaie, Sir J. Chichester, Sir Arthur Basset, and sir Barnard Drake, knightes, T. Carew, R. Carie, J. Forbisere, J. Waldron, and T. Risdone. Esquiers, and Justices of the peace, of ỳ common people died verie many, Constables, Reues, Tithingmen, and Jurors, and namely of one Jury being 12 there died 11. of them.

Strange worme found in the heart of a horse.

The 17. of March a strange thing happened, the like whereof before hath not ben heard of in our time, Maister Dorington of Spaldwick in the Countie of Huntington Esquier, one of her Maiesties Gentlemen Pentioners, had a horse which died sodainelie, and being ripped to see the cause of his death, there was found in the hole of the hart of the same horse, a strange

worme,

worme, which laie on a round heape in a Call or skinne, of the likenesse of a Toade which being take out & spread abroad, was in forme & fashion not easie to be described, the length of which worme diuided into many graines, to the number of 50. (spred frō the bodie like ỳ branches of a tree) was frō the snout to the end of the longest grain 17. inches, hauing 4. tilles in the graines, from whence dropped forth a red water, the bodie in bignes round about was 2. inches & a halfe, the colour whereof was very like to a Mackerel. This monstrous worme 1585
found in maner aforesaid, crawling to haue got awaie, was stabbed in with a dagger & dyed, which after being dried, was shewed to many honorable persons of this Realme.

Seminarie Priests executed.

The eighteenth of Aprill in the Sises holden at London in the Justice hall, W. Thompson, alias Blackborne, made priest at Reymes in France, by the authoritie of the Bishop of Rome, and remauning within this Realme, after the tearme of fortie daies, after the Session of the last Parliament, was condemned of treason. Also Richard Lea, alias Long, made Priest at Lions in France, as aforesaid, & remaining here in this realme after ỳ terme aforesaid,

was

was likewise there cõdemned for treason, which said W. & T. were both on the 20. of Aprill drawen to tyburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, according to their iudgements.

The first of May deceased sir H. Sidney knight, son & heir of sir W. Sidney knight, which Henry, dubbed knight in the 3. yeare of K. Edward the first, was sent on embassage from the same king E. into France, to the French king, whē he was but 22. yeres of age, he was Treasurer of Ireland, & L. Iustice in the daies of Q. Marie, and was by the saide Quæne sent Ambassador into Spaine, he was L. president of ỳ councel in the marches of Wales, in the 2. yere of the raigne of Quæne Elizabeth, and the same yeare made knight of the garter, he was by her Maiestie sent Ambassadour into France and Scotland, twice L. Deputy of Ireland, & in ỳ same time L. president of Wales, in possession of which dignity after he had continued by ỳ space of 22. yeres he departed this life, & was honorablie buried at Penshurst in Kent the 21. of June.

Ambassador frō the king of Denmarke

The eight of May being sondaie, in the afternoone, arriued at London on the tower wharfe, Henrie Ramolius, Chancellor for Germanie,

Germanie, Ambassador from Frederik the second, king of Denmark, vnto ỳ Queenes Maiestie of England, hee was honorablie receiued of the L. Cobham, & other greate estates, and by them conueied through the Tower street, Fanchurch street, & Grase street, into Bishops gate street to Crosbie place, where he was lodged, & remained til he had finished his Ambassage, & returned on the 30. of Maie towards Denmarke.

A commission was directed frō her Maiestie, tending to the ratifying of a firme league of amitie, betweene her Maiestie & James king of Scots, which league being articuled, Commissioners were appointed, Edward Earle of Rutland, M. L. Euars, & T. Randolph Esquier, who with theyr traine came to Barwik on the 19. of June, where the Ambassadors of Scotland beeing present, they accomplished the matter, according to the commission, the articles of the sayd league in all and euerie part sufficiētlie confirmed on the first of July, which being done, the sayd earle of Rutland with his traine returned home, M. Randolph went into Scotland to take his leaue of the king and returned into England about the 15. of August. Legue with the Scots.

The

Elkes executed for counterfaiting the Q. signe manuel

The 18. of June H. Elkes clarke, & Bachelor of Art, for counterfaiting ỳ Queens signe manuel, to presentation of the personage of al Saints in Hastings, directed to ỳ Archbishop of Cant. or to his cõmissarie general (the Diocesse of Chichestar being voide) that he might bee instituted Parson there, was drawen to tyburne and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered.

A Lotery at London for rich armor.

A Lotery for meruailous rich and bewtifull armour, was begunne to be drawen at London in S. Paules Church yard, at the great Weste gate, (an house of tymber and bord being there erected for that purpose) on S. Peter and Paules day in the morning, which Lotery continued in drawing day and night for the space of two or three dayes.

Great reioycing in London for apprehension of traytors.

In the moneth of July, diuers traiterous persons were apprehended, and detected, of a most wicked & detestable conspiracie, against her Maiestie, and also of minding to haue stirred vp a generall rebellion throughout the whole Realme. For ioye of whose apprehension, the Citizens of London on the 19. of the same moneth at night, and on the nexte morrowe cauled the bels in the Churches to be runge, & Bone fires

fiers in their streates to be made, and also banqueted euery man according to his abilitie, some in their houses, some in the streates, with singing of Psalmes & praysing God for preseruing her Maiestie, and people of this lande, which doings of the Citizens were so well accepted of her maiestie, as by her letters to thē directed may appeare, the copie whereof, with the Oration made in the Guilde hall by James Dalton one of the Counsellors of ỳ citie, I haue set downe in the larger Chronicles.

The 7. of September certaine of these beastlish and wicked subiectes were indicted, first, for intending treason against the Queenes owne person, secondly, for stirring ciuile warres within the realme, and thirdly, for practising to bring in forreine power to inuade the Realme, 7. of them appeared at Westminster on the 13. of Sept. who all pleaded guiltie, and were condemned, but had iudgement on the next morrow. Traytors indicted.

On the 15. of September other 7. were likewise arrayned, who pleading not guiltie, were found guiltie by the Iury, & had iudgement. Traytors executed.

These traytors 14. in number, were ex-

ecu-

ecuted in Lincolns Inne fields, on a ſtage or ſcaffolde of tymber ſtrongly made for that purpoſe, euen in the place where they had vſed to meete, and to conferre of their trayterous practiſes, there were they hanged, bowelled, & quartered, ſeuē of them on the 20. of Sep. to wit, I. Ballard, prieſt, A. Babyngton Eſquier, I. Sauage, Gent. R. Barnwel, Gent. Chidiake Tuchborne, Eſquier. Charis Tilney Eſquier, E. Abington Eſquire. The other 7. were likewiſe executed on the 21. of September, to wit, T. Salſburie, Eſquire, Henrie Dunne, Gent. Ed. Johnes, Eſquier, I. Trauerſe, Gent. I. Charnocke, Gent. R. Gage, Gent. Jerome Bellamie, Gent. &c. as more at large I haue declared in larger volumes.

Sir Philip Sidney woūded, & died thereof.

The 22. of September ſir Philip Sidney knight, a moſt valiant & towardly gentleman, ſon & heire to ſir Henrie Sidney, late deceaſed in ſeruice of his Prince, and defence of his Countrie, in the wars of the nether lands, was ſhot into the thigh with a muſket, at Zutphen in Gelderland, whereof he died on the 17. of October, whoſe body was conueied into England, and on the 16. of Feb. conuaied frō the minories without Aldgate of London, through the princi-

pall

pall streetes of the same Citie, accompanied of many honorable persons vnto Saint Pauls Church, and there honorablie buried.

Thr 8. of October Iohn Lowe, I. Adams and R. Dibdale, beeing before condemned for treason, in beeing made Priests by authoritie of the Bishop of Rome, since ẏ feast of S. Iohn Baptist in anno. 1. of her Maiesties raigne, and in remaining heere after the terme of fortie dayes after the Session of the last Parliament, were drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged, bowelled, & quartered. Seminarie Priests executed.

Robert House, William Elkin. 28. of Sep. shiriues.
George Barne, Haberdasher. 28. of Octo. Maior.

One of the West gates of the Citie of London, commonlie called Ludgate, beeing sore decayed, and in perill to haue fallen, was taken downe, the prisoners thereof in the meane time remayning vnder ẏ charge of Thomas Lutwitch, Custole or keper of Ludgate, in the Southest quadrant, to the same gate adioyning, which quadrant for ẏ ease of the prisoners, free men of that Citie, was sometime builded by sir Stephen Forstar, Fishmonger, Lorde Maior of that Citie in anno. 1494. and dame Agnes his Ludgate of London new builded.

wife,

wife, &c. And this yeere the sayd gate was againe, not onely newly, but also stronglie & beautifullie builded, at the charges of the Citizens of the same Citie. The foundation whereof, in the name and presence of sir Wolstan Dixie Maior, certaine Aldermen, Anthonie Radcliffe and Henrie Prānell, shiriues, was laide on the seconde of May, and forthwith so diligentlie applyed by William Kirwine free Mason (and other vnder his charge, ẏ the same gate was fullie finished in the space of 6. moneths or lesse, so ẏ on the 29. of October in the same yeere, the said gate was set open to sir William Cicill knight, Lorde Treasurer, who first entered the same on horseback, accompanied of the Earle of Darbie, and diuerse other honourable persons and noble men of her Maiesties priuie Councell, who all rode to the Guild hall, where on the same daie George Barne, Lord Maior of that citie kept his feast after he had taken his oth and charge in the Exchequer at Westminster.

Parliamēt at Westminster

On the same 29. day of October the Archbishop of Canterburie, the Lord Treasurer, and the Earle of Darbie representing the Queenes Maiesties person, began the high Court

Court of Parliament by propie, which Session of Parliament was at this time assembled, for triall of matters concerning Marie Queene of Scots, &c. The 23. of Nouember, the right honorable Lord, Robert Earle of Leicester, liuetenant general of all her Maiesties forces in the vnite Prouinces of the lowe Countries, returning from thence, arriued at London, and went late to the Court, where he was not so sodainelie come, as forwardly welcome of the principall, and others, to the great reioycing of all estates throughout the whole Realme.

an. regni. 29. The Earle of Leicester returned from the lowe Countries.

The second daie of December the Session of Parliament brake vp, and was proroged vntill the 15. of Februarie, the substance of matter handled in the same Session of Parliament, concerning ỳ Queene of Scots, is set downe at large in a Letter learnedlie penned and published, directed to the right honourable, the Earle of Leicester. The 6. of December, the Lord Maior of London, assisted with diuerse Earles, Barons, the Aldermen in their skarlet, the principallest officers of the Citie, the greatest number of the Gentlemen of ỳ best account in and about the citie, with the number of 80. of the most graueſt and worshipfullest

Proclamatiõ against the Q. of Scots.

fullest Citizens in coates of veluet and chaines of golde, all on horsebacke, in most solempne and statelie manner, by sound of foure Trumpets, about ten of the clocke in the forenoone, made open and publike proclamation and declaration of the sentence latelie giuen by the nobilitie against the Quéene of Scots, vnder the great Seale of England, bearing date at Ritchmond the fourth of December, beeing openlie read by Maister Sebright, Towne clarke of London, and with loud voice solemnlie proclaimed by the serieant at Armes of the sayde Citie, in foure seuerall places, to wit, at the crosse in Cheape, at the end of Chauncerie lane in Fleetstreete, ouer against the Temple, at Leaden hall corner, and at S. Magnus corner neere London bridge, during which time like solemne Proclamations were made with greate solemnitie in the Countie of Middlesex, namelie in the pallace at Westminster, without Temple barre, and in Holborne, by the shirifes of London and Middlesex, assisted with sundrie noble men and Gentlemen of good account, and the Justices of peace of the sayd Countie, to the greate and wonderfull reioycing of the people of all sortes, as manifestlie

feſtlie appeared by ringing of bels, making of bonefires, and ſinging of Pſalmes in euerie the ſtreets and lanes of the Citie.

The Queenes maieſtie foreſeeing the generall dearth of corne and other victuals, growen partlie through the vnſeaſonablenesse of the yeres paſt, partlie through the vncharitable greedines of ſuch as be great corne maiſters, but eſpecially through the vnlawfull and ouer much tranſportation of grain into forraine Countries, by the aduice of her honorable counſayle, publiſhed a Proclamation, and booke of orders to bee taken by her Juſtices, for reliefe of ỳ poore, as more at large may appeare by the ſayde Proclamation and booke, giuen at Greenwich the ſecond of Januarie, notwithſtanding all which her Maieſties diligent care to preuent the exceſſiue prices of graine, the ſame ſtil increaſed, ſo that wheate in meale was ſolde at London for viii.s. the buſhell, and in ſome other partes of this Realme dearer. The 8. of Februarie being wedneſday (according to ſentence lately giuen by the Nobilitie) Marye Stewart Queene of Scottes, about tenne of the clock before noone, was executed, and ſuffered death, by beheading vppon a ſcaffolde, ſet vp for

Proclameth for graine.

that purpose, at the great hal of the Castle of Foderinghay, in presence of George Talbot Earle of Shrewsbury, Henrie Grey Earle of Kent, principall Commissioners, and others the Gentlemen of the Countrey neare adioyning, to the number of about three hundred.

Parliament at Westminster

The 15. of February the Parliament began at Westminster, wherein was graunted to her Maiestie towardes her charges for the defence of this realme, a subsidy by the Cleargie, of vi.s. the pounde, & of the Temporaltie ii.s. viii.d. goods and iiii.s lands, with ii. fifteens, &c.

A man hanged, begged for dead, was found to liue three daies after.

Munday the 20. of Februarie, a man hanged for felony, at S. Thomas Waterings, being begged by ỳ Chyrurgions of London, to haue made of him an Anatomy, after hee was dead to all mens thinking, cut downe, stripped, layd naked in a cheſt, throwne in a carre, & so brought from the place of execution through the borowe of Southwarke, & the citie of London, to the Chyrurgions hall, neare unto Aldersgate, the cheſt being there opened, and the weather extreme colde, hee was found to be aliue, and liued til thursday next folowing, and then dyed.

The

The 23. of Februarie a gun poulder house at Radriffe, was blowne vp about x. of the clocke before noone. Gun pouder house blowen vp.

Sir Thomas Bromeley Knight, Lorde Chauncelor of Englande, deceased on the xii. of Aprill, and was buried at Westminster on the seconde of May. 1587 Lord Chancelor deceased.

About the same time deceased sir Ralph Sadler Chauncelor of the Duchie of Lancaster, and one of her Maiesties priuie Counsell.

On the xvi. of Aprill deceased the Dutchesse of Somerset at Hanworth, and was buried at Westminster.

Edward Earle of Rutland, Baron Roos of Hamlak, Lord of Trulbut & Beauoyre, Knight of the honorable order of the Garter, descended of noble parentage, and of worthie expectation in the cõmon wealth, for his vertues, wisedome, and Nobilitie, departed out of this life at London, en the xviii. of Aprill, and according to his desire was very honorably conueyed from thence to his Castle of Beauoyre, and buried in the parish Church at Botforde the xv. of May, where many of his noble antecessors and parents are honorably intombed. Earle of Rutland deceased

The 29. of April, sir Christopher Hatton

Knight, late Vizechamberlaine, and one of her Maiesties priuie Counsell, was made Lord Chancellour of England at Greenwich, and on the third of May, being the first date of the Tearme, he rode from the place in Holborne to Westminster, there to take his oath, before whom went about the number of fortie his Gentlemen in one liuerie and chaines of golde, diuerse Pencioners and other Gentlemen of the Court vpon foote clothes, the officers and clarkes of the Chancerie, and then the Lord Chancellour hauing on his right hand the Lorde Treasurer, and on the left hand the Earle of Leicester, after whom rode certain of the nobilitie, the Iudges of the Realme, many knights, and lastly a great troup of al their retinue.

For clothes to be transported.

The 22. of May was proclamation an order, granted by ye Queene in fauour of her subiects, for the transporting of clothes out of the Realme, to wit, that the Merchants of the Stilliarde resident in London, and all other Merchants straungers, or other of the Realme, may buy of the Clothiers, any cloth vnwrought, vnbarbed, or vnshorne, and shall haue full libertie to shippe and carrie away out of the

port

port of London any such clothes, & further, that all Merchants, straungers and English, that shall not haue libertie to buy clothes at Blackwell hall, or within the liberties of the Citie of London, may buy all manner of clothes in the Citie of Westminster, at a house appointed in the Kings streete, commonlie called the George, &c.

Thus good reader, I haue brought this abridged Summary of the Chronicles of England, from the first comming of Brute into this Ilande, of whom (it is saide) it tooke the name of Brutane, vntill this present yeare of Christ our Sauiour, 1587. and the 29. of our Soueraigne Lady Elizabeth, by the grace of GOD, Queene of England, Fraunce, and Ireland, defender of the faith, &c. whose Maiestie I pray God long and many yeres to prosper ouer vs to his glorie. And desire thee to take these & other my larger trauaries in good part, like as I haue painfully (to my great costs * and charges) out of many olde hidden hystories, and recordes of antiquitie, brought the same to light, and freely for thy great commoditie, bestowed them vp-

* This chron is continued from Brut's comming into this Island yeares before Christ. e.1108. To y yeare after Xt. 1587.

containing in all years. 2695.

*It hath cost me manie a weary miles trauel many

a harde earned peny & pound, and many a cold Winters night Rudy.

on thée, so shalt thou incourage me (for rewardes haue not hired me) to publish larger volumes, not only of this famous Citie of London, and Citizens deseruing immortalitie, but also of this whole Iland, Princes of the same, and accidentes of their times if God permit me.

* *
*

27 AP 58

Of the Vniuersities in England, and Colleges in the same, with the foūders, and principall benefactors.

I haue before time reioyced (saith Erasmus Roterdam) that England was so wel furnished with so manie men of excellēt learning: but now I begin to enuie her felicitie, for that shee so flourisheth with all kind of literature, that by taking the commendation therof from the other regions, shee doth as it were meruailouslie obscure them. And yet notwithstanding this commendation

is not as nowe first due to England, in the which (it is well knowen) haue beene of long time, men of great learning. The Vniuersities proue this to bee true, which both for their antiquitie and worthinesse, contend with the most auncient & worthie Vniuersities in the world.

Cambridge. Cambridge (as some learned writers doe affirme) was first frequented with Philosophers and Astronomers, procured from Athens by Cantebar a Spaniard, in ỳ time of Gurguntius, who was king of Brutane, before the byrth of Christ, yeares. 375.

Peter Colledge. Peter Colledge was erected of two auncient Hostels (sometime belonging vnto the brethren of the sect called, De penitentia Iesu Christi) by Hugh Balelame, some time Subprior of Ely. 1256.

This Hugh was afterwarde the tenth bishop of Elye, and finished this colledge in anno. 1284.

Clare hall. Clare hall was first builded by Richarde Badowe then Chauncellour of the Students there, and the same was called Vniuersitie hall. 1326.

It was since that inlarged by Gualter Thacstede maister of the saide hall, who with consent of the said Richard Badowe resigned

resigned the foundation thereof to Elizabeth lady of Clare, third daughter of Gilbert, and sister and one of the heires of the last Gilbert de Clare Earle of Glocester, who was first married to John Burgh Earle of Ulster in Ireland, after to Theobald of Verdon, and thirdly to sir Roger Damary, and had issue by them all, shee I say named it Clare hall.

Pembroke hall was founded by Marie of Valentia, daughter to Guido Earle of saint Paul in France, wife to Adomare de Valentia Earle of Pembroke, she obteyned of king Edwarde the third, whose cousin she was, to found this colledge in her own ground: with purchasing two or three tenements therby, and named it Aula de Valence Marie. Anno 1343. Pembroke hall.

Corpus Christi colledge was first begun to be builded, by the Alderman & brethren of Corpus Christi Guild. Corpus Christi Colledge.

This colledge was brought so far forth, the rather by the helpe of saint Maries Guild and fraternitie, newly adioyned to the other Guilds. 1344.

In the yeare 1352. they did elect Henry Earle of Darby & Lancaster, who shoulde obteine them favour for the purchasing

of mountmaine, for such lands & tenements as after many did sel them. This Earle of Darbie in the 28. yeere of Edwarde the third, was created the first Duke of Lancaster, and then they elected him their Alderman, who recognised their statutes, not by the Dukes seale, but by the seale of the Alderman of that Guild.

Trinitie hall.

Trinitie hall, was first an hostell, purchased by John Cranden, sometime Prior of Elie, who procured it for his brethren, the Monkes of that house, to be Students there in the time of Edward the third, which hostel was afterward purchased by William Bateman Bishop of Norwich, who builded this Colledge of Trinity hal vpon the said ground, being the first founder therof, he deceased in ỳ yeere of Christ 1354.

Gunuile & Caius Colledge.

Gunuile and Caius College, was first founded by Edmond Gunuile, sometime Parson of Terington in Norfolk, he gaue it to name Gunuile hall, as appeareth by his statute. 1354.

At his decease he leauing a good masse of monie, commended the further finishing of the same hall to William Bateman bishop of Norwich, who with the assent of th

the Aldermen & brethren of the Guildes of Corpus Christi & our Ladie, changed with them the said house with their house called the Ston hall, where now Gunuile and Caius College standeth.

John Caius Doctor in Phisicke, sometime fellow, and late Maister of the laine College, hath inlarged the house, and now made a second foundation, with giuing certaine mannors and lands to the same. 1557.

Kings College was first founded by king Henry the first, in the yere of Christ 1441. Kings Colledge.

The same king altered the forme of his first foundation, in ỳ yere of Christ 1443.

Edward the fourth, in displeasure of the first foundation, withdrew from the College so much land as the first founder had giuen them, but afterward he restored thē to the inheritance of fiue hundred markes. After him Henrie the seuenth finished that notable Chappell, begonne by Henrie the first, to the glasing, stalles, and paning with Marble, which was done by king Henrie the eight.

Queenes Colledge, was begon by Ladie Margaret, wife to king Henrie the first. 1446. she procured Mortmaine of 100. li. by Queens Colledge.

by yeare. Anno 1448. At the intercession of Andrew Ducket, sometime principal of Barnard hostell (which hostell he gaue to the saide colledge) he was parson of saint Botolphes in Cambridge, who by his owne money & helpe of others, purchased certaine tenements, and builded his colledge, being the first President of ỳ same, who gaue as wel by his life as by his Testament diuers summes, & parcels of land and also procured certaine giftes of the Duke of Clarence, of Cicily Dutches of Yorke, of Richarde duke of Glocester, of Anne Dutches of the same, of Edwarde earle of Salisbury, Maude countesse of Orford, & Marmaduke Lumley bishop of Lincolne, with diuers other. Elizabeth wife to king Edwarde the fourth, finished that which Quéene Margaret had begun in the yeare. 1465.

Katherine hall.

Katherine hall was founded by Robert Woodlarke doctor of diuinitie, & Prouost of the Kings colledge, and chauncellour to the Vniuersitie, as is testified by the charter of king Henry the first, bearing date the 27. of his raigne, which was the yeere of Christ. 1459.

Iesus Colledge.

Iesus Colledge was founded by Iohn Alcocke,

Alcocke, the 29 bishoppe of Ely, who dis
conuert the Monastery of saint Radigond
(the Abbesse liuing a dissolute life, ỳ Mo-
nasterie then destitute of gouernement, the
edifices then falled into ruine, & in conclu-
sion, the Nunnes departing thence leauing
it desolate) into a colledge of Chaplens &
Scholliers the yeare of Christ. 1496.
This Alcocke borne in Beuerley, founded
a free schoole at Kingston vpon Hull on the
south side of the churchyard of ỳ Trinitie.
The rentes of Jesus colledge hath bene
more amplified by Sir Robert Reade
Knight, doctor Cleston, doctor Royston,
and doctor Fuller.

Christes Colledge was founded by King Henry the first, who named it Gods house, as it was sometime a great hostell so cal-led, King Henrie the seuenth graunted his charter to Lady Margaret his mother, countesse of Richmonde and Darby, to increase the Studientes there, transla-ting it at her disposition, so that frō thence-forth it should be called Christes colledge. 1505. Christes Colledge.

Saint Iohns Colledge, being first an hostel of religious Chanons, was erected by Ni-gellus the second bishop of Ely, treasurer Saint Iohns Colledge.

to king Henrie the first, the yere of Christ. 1134.

Those Chanons liued by the name of the hospitall and brethren of Saint Iohn, vntill the yeere of Christ. 1510. though at that time so farre decayed, that there was but a Prior and two brethren, and by the dilapidations of their goods moueable & vnmoueable, they abased their reuenues, within the space of tenne yeeres last past, from the summe of one hundred and fortie pounds, to thirtie pounds, &c. Whereupon king Henrie the eight, Richard Bishop of Winchester, Iohn Bishoppe of Rochester, Charls Somerset Lord of Herbert, Thomas Louell, Henrie Warne, & Iohn saint Iohn Knightes, Henrie Hornbie, & Hugh Ashton Clarkes, executors of the Testament of Ladie Margaret, Countesse of Richmond and Darbie, grandmother to king Henrie the eight, and mother to king Henrie the seuenth, vppon the suppression of the said Priorie, she being preuented by death, leauing behind hir sufficient goods, and committing the same to those her said friends and executors, they erected the said Colledge. 1511.

Magdalene Colledge.

Magdalene Colledge was first an hostell

or hall inhabited by diuers Monkes of sundrie Monasteries, Edwarde Duke of Buckingham translated the same to a Colledge, naming it Buckingham Colledge, who builded vp the hal in the yeere of Christ. 1519.

After him Thomas Audley of Walden sometime Chauncelour of England, tooke on him to be founder of the said Colledge, and going about to establish the same, was preuented by death, so that what hee had begunne, he left vnperfect, and altogether vnfinished.

Trinitie Colledge was founded by king Henrie the eight, in the yeare of Christ 1546. Trinitie Colledge.

This Colledge was builded in the plot where sometime Edwarde the third builded his house, called the kinges hall, in the yeare of Christ. 1334.

There was ioyned vnto this hall a Colledge called Michael house, with an Hostel called Philwike Hostell, & after the building there (being made of three) K. Henrie the eight named it Trinitie Colledge.

Michaell house was first founded by Hartute de Stanton Priest, Chauncelour of the Exchequer to Edwarde the second, of

whom he obteyned licence to erect the saide Colledge, in the yeare of our Sauiour Christ. 1324.

Emanuell Colledge.

Emanuell Colledge, founded by sir Walter Mildmay in anno. 1584.

And thus farre of the Vniuersitie of Cambridge, with the colledges and halles in the same.

The Vniuersitie of Oxford was instituted by king Alfred a Saxon, after the birth of Christ 873. yeares. And hath colledges.

Vniuersitie Colledge.

VNiuersitie Colledge (as some haue written) founded in the time of king Alfred, by sir William Archdeacon of Dureslme in the yeare. 873.

But more likely, by William Bishop of Durham, in the 12. yeare of William conqueror, in anno. 1081.

Baliol Colledge.

Baliol Colledge was founded in the time of Edward the first, by John Baliol king

of

of Scotland, in the yeare of Christ. 1263.

Merton Colledge was founded in the time of Edwarde the first, by Walter Werton sometime Chanon of Salisbury, and after Bishop of Rochester, the yeare of Christ. 1276. Merton Colledge.

Excester Colledge was founded in the time of Edwarde the second, by Walter Stapleton Bishoppe of Excester. 1316. And augmented in the time of our Soueraigne Ladie Queene Elizabeth, by sir William Peter knight, in the yeare of Christ. 1566. Excester Colledge.

Oryall Colledge was founded in the time of Edward þ second, by sir Adam Browne Almoner of the saide king, the yeare of Christ. 1323. Oryall Colledge.

Queenes Colledge was founded in the time of Edwarde the thirde, by Robert Eglishfielde, in his owne ground, and by him called the Quéenes hall, hée was Chapleine to the Lady Phillippe, wife to the same Edwarde, the yeare of Christ. 1340. Queenes Colledge.

New Colledge was founded in the time of King Richard the seconde, by William Wickham Bishoppe of Winchester the yeare of Christ. 1375. New Colledge.

Lincolne

Lincolne Colledge, Lincolne Colledge was founded in the time of Henry the fift, by Richarde Flemming Bishop of Lincolne. 1430.

And augmented in Richard the thirds time, by Thomas Rotheram, Bishoppe of Lincolne in the yeare. 1479.

Alsoule Colledge. Alsoule Colledge was founded in the time of kinx Henry the first, by Henry Cichele Archbishoppe of Canterbury, in the yeare. 1437.

Diuinitie schoole. Diuinitie schoole was founded in the reme of King Henrie the first, by Humfrey Duke of Glocester. 1447.

Magdaleine Colledge. Magdalein: Colledge was founded in the time of king Henrie the first, by William Wamflet Bishoppe of Winchester. 1459.

He builded a good parte of Eaton Colledge, begunne by king Henrie the first, he builded a free schoole at Wamflete in Lincolne shire.

Brasenose Colledge. Brasen Nose Colledge was founded in the raigne of king Henrie the seuenth, by William Smith Bishoppe of Lincolne, in the yeare. 1513.

Corpus Christi Colledge. Corpus Christi Colledge was founded in the raigne of king Henrie the seuenth by Richard Fox Bishoppe of Winchester, in the

the yeare. 1516.

Christes Church was founded in the time of Henrie ỳ eight, by Thomas Wolsey Cardinall, and Archbishop of Yorke, in the yeare of Thrist. 1539. And finished by the same king Henrie the eight in the yeare. 1546. Christes Church.

Canterburie Colledge in Oxford, founded by Simon Islip Archbishop of Canterburie, in the yeare of our Lord. 1353. And lately suppressed in the 31. yeare of king Henry the eight was ioyned to Thristes Church in Oxforde. Canterburie Colledge.

Trinitie Colleage was founded, and so named in the time of Queene Marie, by sir Thomas Pope knight, in anno 1556. which Colledge was first founded in the time of K. Edward the third, by Thomas Hatfield Bishop of Durham, and by him named Durham Colledge, for 8 Monkes and 7. Clarkes admitted by the Prior of Durham, there to studie, an. 1370. which Colledge at the suppression by K. Henrie the eight, might dispend land as the same was then valued by the visitors, 115. li. 4. s. 4. d. Trinitie Colledge sometime Durhã Colledge.

Saint Johns Colledge was founded and so named, in the time of Queene Marie, Saint Iohns Colledge.

Sometime Bernard colledge.

Marie, by sir Thomas White Merchant Tailor, anno 1557. which Colledge sometime called Bernards Colledge, beeing amongst other suppressed in the time of K. Henrie the eight, and greatlie ruinated, the same sir Thomas White purchased, & after bestowed large summes of monie in building thereof, and did laie the same Colledge in verie good lande neere to the Vniuersitie of Oxford, to the yeerelie value of fiue hundred pound, which hee purchased with his money, and hath left order to make it dispend six hundred pound the yeere.

Saint Thons Hall sometime Glocester colledge

Also the same sir Thomas White founded a hal for students, by him called S. Johns hal, sometime Glocester Colledge, sometime founded by John Giffarde for Monkes, which Colledge beeing suppressed, he redeemed from spoyle and waste with his money, placing there a principal, and scholliers to the number of an hundred persons or more, made great reparations of the house, and adioyned it to his sayde Colledge of Saint Johns.

Oxford

Oxford hath Halles.

Broadegate hall,	S. Marie hall,	Walter Sta-
Heart hall,	White hall,	pleton.
Magdalene hall,	New Inne.	William
Alborne hall.	Edmond hall.	Wainflet.

IN the Vniuerſities of Englande (ſayth Eraſmus Roterdame) there be certain Colledges, in the which there is ſo much religion, ſo ſtraight diſcipline, and ſuch integritie of life, that if you did ſee it, you would neglect in compariſon of them, all Monkiſh rules and ceremonies.

All the Cities in England, many market Townes, and ſome villages, haue free Grammer ſcholes erected in them, for the further increaſe of learning and vertue. Vertuous men haue to the perpetuall regiſtering of their good names done theſe good deedes, learned men haue not beene all the doers. Some therefore for the ſupplie in other, of that which wanted in theſelues, haue done wiſelie, all to this purpoſe (that vertue & learning vnited & knit together, might in this our age make a lerned vertuous world) haue done godly. It were

were much (they are so many,) in a small roume to comprehend them, but the chiefe and worthie patrons of the rest are.

Eaton schoole	Henrie the sixt, 1443.
Westminster	Queene Elizabeth.
Winchester	W. Wickham Bishop
Pauls scoole	of Winchester.
in London.	John Collet. 1510.

Saint Anthonies in London by John Tat. Marchant Taylours Schoole in London by the Marchant Tayleurs. 1560.

27 AP 58

How

¶ How a man may iourney from any notable towne in England, to the Citie of London, or from London to any notable Towne in the Realme.

The way from Walsingham to London.

FRom Walsingham to Pickenam xii.mile.
From Pickenã to Brandonferie x.mile.
From Brandonferie to Newmarket x.mile.
From Newmarket to Babram x.mile.
From Babram to Barkway xx.mile.
From Barkway to Pucrich vii.mile.
From Pucrich to Ware v.mile.
From Ware to Waltham viii.mile.
From Waltham to London xii.mile.

The distance of Miles.

From Barwike to Yorke, and so to London.

FRom Barwike to Belford	xii. mile.
From Belford to Anwike	xii. mile.
From Anwike to Morpit	xii. mile.
From Morpit to Newcastell	xii. mile.
From Newcastell to Durham.	xii. mile.
From Durham to Darington	xiii. mile.
From Darington to Northalerton	xiiii. mile.
From Northalerton to Toplife	vii. mile.
From Toplife to Yorke	xvi. mile.
From Yorke to Tadcaster	viii. mile.
From Tadcaster to Wentbridge	xii. mile
Frō Wentbridge to Dancaster	viii. mile.
From Dancaster to Turfort	xviii. mile.
From Turfort to Newarke	x. mile.
From Newarke to Grantham	x. mile.
From Grantham to Stamford	xvi. mile.
From Stamford to Stilton	xii. mile.
From Stilton to Huntington	ix. mile.
From Huntington to Roiston	xv. mile.
From Roiston to Ware	xii. mile.
From Ware to Waltham	viii. mile.
From Waltham to London	xii. mile.

From Carlile to Dancaster, and so to London.

From Carlile to Hacket yate viii. mile.
From Hacket yate to Pirath viii. mile.
From Pirath hardby to Apulby x. mile.
From Apulby, to Burgly vi. mile.
From Burgly to the Spittle viii mile.
From the Spittle to the bowes iiii. mile.
From the Bowes to Gethawbridge iiii. mile.
From Gethawbridge to Catrikebridge x. mile.
From Catrikebridge to Limon vi. mile.
From Limon to Bozowbridge xii. mile.
From Bozowbridge to Wetharby viii. mile.
From Wetharby to Aberforth v. mile.
From Aberforth to Ferribridge vii. mile.
From Ferribridge to Dancaster x. mile.
From Dancaster to London as afore.

From Carnaruan to Chester, and so to London.

From Carnaruan to Conway xviiii. mile.
From Conway to Dinbigh xii. mile.

From Dinbigh to Flint xii.mile.
From Flint to Chester x.mile.
From Chester to Wich xiiii.mile.
From Wich to Stone xv.mile.
From Stone to Lichfielde xvi.mile.
From Lichfielde to Tollill xii.mile.
From Tollill to Couentrie viii.mile.
And so from Couentrie to London, as hereafter folowith.

From Cokermouth to Lancaster, and so to London.

FRom Cokermouth to Kilwike vi.mile.
From Kilwike to Grocener viii.mile.
From Grocener to Kendale xiiii.mile.
From Kendale to Burton vii.mile.
From Burton to Lancaster viii.mile.
From Lancaster to Preston xx.mile.
From Preston to Wigan xiiii.mile.
From Wigan to Warington x.mile.
From Warington to Newcastel xx.mile.
From Newcastell to Lichfield xx.mile.
From Lichfielde to Couentrie. xx.mile.
From Couentrie to Daintrie xiiii.mile.
From Daintrie to Tocester x.mile.
From Tocester to Stonystratforde vi. mile.

From

From Stonyſtratford to Brichill vii. mile.
From Brichil to Dunſtable vii. mile.
From Dunſtable to S. Albons x. mile.
From S. Albons to Barnet x. mile.
From Barnet to London. x. mile.

From Yarmouth to Colcheſter, and ſo to London.

FRom Yarmouth to Becclis viii. mile.
From Becclis to Blybour vii. mile.
From Blybour to Snapbridge viii. mile.
From Snapbridge to Woodbridge viii. mile.
From Woodbridge to Ipſwhich v. mile.
From Ipſwich to Colcheſter xii. mile.
From Colcheſter to Eaſtford viii. mile.
From Eaſtford to Chelmeſford x. mile.
From Chelmeſford to Brentwood x. mile.
From Brentwood to London xv. mile.

From Dover to London.

FRom Dover to Canterbury xii. mile.
From Canterbury to Sittingborne xii. mile.
Frō Sittingborne to Rocheſter viii. mile.

From Rochester to Grauesend v.mile.
From Grauesend to Datford vi.mile.
From Datford to London xii.mile.

From Saint Burien in Cornewall to London.

FRom saint Burien to ỹ Mount xx.miles.
from the Mount to Thurie xii.mile.
from Saint Thurie to Bodman xx.mile.
from Bodman to Launston xx.mile.
from Launston to Dcompton xv.mile.
from Dcompton to Crokehornewell x. mile.
from Crokehornewel to Excester x.mile
from Excester to Honiton xii.mile.
from Honiton to Charde x.mile.
from Charde to Crukehorne vii.mile.
from Crukehorne to Shirborne x.mile.
from Shirborne to Shaftesbury x.mile.
from Shaftesbury to Salesbury xviii. mile.
from Salesbury to Andeuor xv.mile.
from Andeuor to Basingstocke viii.mile.
from Basingstocke to Hartlorow viii.mile
from Hartlorow to Bagshot viii.mile.
from Bagshot to Staines viii.mile.
from Staines to London xv.mile.

From

From Bristowe to London.

FRom Bristow to Marfield x. mile.
from Marfield to Chipnam x. mile.
from Chipnam to Marleborough xv. mile
from Marleborough to Hungerforde viii. mile.
from Hungerforde to Newbury vii. mile.
from Newbury to Reading xv. mile.
from Reading to Maidenhead x. mile.
from Maidenhead to Colbroke vii. mile.
from Colbroke to London xv. mile.

From Saint Davids to London.

FRom S. Davids to Arford xx. mile.
from Arford to Carmarden x. mile.
from Carmarden to Newton x. mile.
from Newton to Lanbury x mile.
from Lanbury to Brecknocke xvi. mile.
from Brecknocke to Hay. x. mile.
from Hay to Harford xiiii. mile.
from Harford to Rosa ix. mile.
from Rosa to Glocester xii. mile.
from Glocester to Cicester xv. mile.
from Cicester to Farington xvi. mile.
from Farington to Habington vii. mile.

From Habington to Dorchester vii. mile.
From Dorchester to Henlay xii. mile.
From Henlay to Maidenhead vii. mile.
From Maidenhead to Colbroke vii. mile.
From Colbroke to London xv. mile.

Here follow the principall Faires kept in England.

Faires in Ianuarie.

The first day being Twelfe day, at Salisburie. The 25. being S. Paules day, at Bristow, at Grauesende, at Churchingford, at Northalerton in Yorke shire, where is kept a faire euery Wednesday from Christmas vntill June.

Faires in Februarie.

The first day at Bromley. The second at Linne, at Bath, at Maidstone, at Bickelsworth, at Budworth. The 14. at Fenersham. On Ashwednesday at Lichfielde, at Tamworth, at Roiston, at Excester, at Abington, at Ciceter. The 24. at Henley vpon Thames, and Tewkesbury.

Faires in March.

On saint Gregories day, at Stamforde, and at Sudbury. The 12. day at Wie in Kent, at the Mount, and at Bodmin in Cornewall.

Cornewall. The 5. Sonday in Lent, at Grantham, at Salisbury. on monday before our Lady day in Lent, at Wilbich, at Kendale, at Dēbigh in Wales. On Palme Sonday euen, at Dumphret. On Palme Sonday, at Worcester. The 20. day at Durham. On our Lady day in Lent, at Northāpton, at Walden in Esser, at great Chart in Kent, at Newcastell. And all the Lady dayes at Huntington.

Faires in April.

THe 5. day at Walingford. The 7. at Darby. The 9. at Bikelsworth, at Bilingworth, on Wimday after, at Euesham in Worcestershire. On Tuesday in Easter weeke, at Northflete in Kent at Rochford, at Hitchin. The 3. Sonday after Easter, at Louth. The 22. at Stabford. On Saint Georges day, at Charing, at Ipswich, at Tamworth, at Amthill, at Hinningham, at Gilford, at saint Pombes in Cornewal. On S. Markes day at Darby, at Donmowe in Esser. The 26. at Tenderden in Kent.

Faires in May.

ON May day at Rippon in Yorkeshire, at Perin in Cornewall, at Dlestrie in Wales, at Lexfilde in Suffolke, at Stow

the old, at Reading, at Leicester, at Chenkforde in Esser, at Maidstone, at Richill, at Blackborne in Lancashire, at Cogilton. The third at Braymyard, at Henningha, at Elstow, at Derlhurst in Glocestershire, at Wels in Somersetshire. The 7. at Beuerly, at Newton, at Orford. On ascention day at Newcastel, at Perne, at Bimechaune, at Saint Edes, at Bishop Stratford, at Wichā, at Middlewich, at Stopford in Cheshire. at chappel frith in Darby shire. On Whitson euen at Skypton vpon Crauen. On Whitsonday at Richil, at Gilby, & euery Wednesday fortnight at Kingstone vpon Thames, at Ratelsall in Lancashire, at Kirby Stephin in Westmerland. The Whitson holydayes, monday, tewsday, and wednesday, at Biniger vnder Mondepe, 7. miles from Welles. On monday in whitson weeke, at Daringson, at Ercester, at Bradford, at Rigate, at Barton in Landsdall, at Salforth, at whitchurch, at Cokermouth, at Appleby, at Bikelsworth, on tewsday in whitson weeke at Lewse, at Rochford, at the higher towne of Knottelforth in Cheshire, at Canterbury, at Dymelkyrke in Lancashire, at Yerith. On wednesday in whitson weeke at

Stand-

Standbarre. On Trinitie sonday at Kendal in westmerlande, and at Rowell. On thursday after Trinitie sonday at Prelcote in Lancashire, at Stapford, at Saint Annes, at Newbury, at Couentrie, at S. Edes, at Bishop Stotford, at Rolle. The 19. at Lochester, at Dunstable The 27 day at Lenha. The 29. at Cambrooke in Kent.

Faires in Iune.

The 1. day at Maidstone in Kent. The 2. day at Okingham, at Newborough in Lancashire, at Warfield in Cheshire, at Holt. At Horne castel in Lincolneshire notable for horse. The 22. day at Shrewsburie, at S. Albons. The 24. at Horsham, at Bedel, at Starkestock, at saint Annes, at Wakefielde, at Colchester, at Reading, at Bedforde, at Barnewell beside Cambridge, at Wollerhampton, at Cambroke in Kent, at Glocester, at Wels in Somersetshire, at Lincolne, at Peterborough, at Windsor, at Harston in Suffolke, at Lancaster, at Westchester, at Hallifaxe, at Ashborn in Darbyshire, at Plumpton Parc. The 27. at Folkstone. The 28. at Hetton at saint Pombes in Cornwal. The 29. at Wandhurst, at Warleborough, at Holsworth, at Wollerhapton, at Peterfielde, at

Lempster,

Lempſter, at Sudbury, at Gargraunge, at Bromley in Lancaſhire, at the lower town of Knottefield in Cheſhire.

Faires in Iuly.

The ſecond at Congreton in Cheſhire, at Aſhton vnder Line. The 11. at Partney and at Lid. The 15. at Pinchbacke. The 17. at Winchcombe. The 20. at Arbridge at Catelby, at Bolton in Lancaſhire. The 22. at Marleborough, at Winchester, at Colcheſter, at Tetbury, at Bridgenorth, at Clitherall in Lancaſhire, at Northwich in Cheſhire, at Chelwike in Comberland, at Battell fielde, at Bikelworth. The 25. at Briſtowe, at Dower, at Chilham in Kent, at Darby, at Ipſwich, at Northampton, at Dudley in Staffordſhire, at S. James beſide London, at Reding, at Louth, at Walmelbury, at Bromley, at Chicheſter, at Liuerpoole in Lancaſhire, at Altergã, at Rauenglaſſe in the North. The 27. at Canterbury, at Horſhã, at Richmond in ỳ North, at Warington in Lancaſhire, at Chappell Frith in Darby ſhire.

Faires in Auguſt.

The firſt day at Excelter, at Feuerſham in Kent, at Dunſtable, at S. Edes, at Bedford, at Northamchurch, at Wilbich, at

at Yorke, at Rumney, at Newton in Lancashire, at Yeland in Yorkeshire. The x. at Waltham, at Blackmore, at Hungerford, at Bedforde, at Stroides, at Farnam, at S. Laurence by Bodmin, at Malton, at Crolly in Lancashire, at Seddel in Yorkeshire, at new Brainford, at Horne castel in Lincolneshire, notable for Horses, at Fordesham in Cheshire. The 15. at Dunmow at Carleyle, at Preston in Lancashire, at Wakefielde the two Lady dayes. On S. Bartholmew day at London, at Beggers bush beside Rye, at Tewkel bury at Sudbury, at Norwich, at Northalerton, at Dover, at Rie, at Nantwich, at Newburie, at Dagets, at Bromley, at Croiley in Lancashire. The monday after Bartholmew day at Sandebich in Cheshire. The 27. at Ashford, at Nantwich.

Faires in September.

The first day at S. Giles at the bush. On our Lady day at Wakefielde, at Sturbridge, in Southwark at Londō, at Snide at Recolner, at Gil borough, both the Lady dayes at Bartney. The three Lady daies, at Blanckborne in Lancashire, at Gil born in Yorkeshire, at Chaulton in Cheshire, at Uceter in Darbyshire. On holy Rode

day

day, at Richmond in Yorkshire, at Ripond a horsefaire at Penhad, at Berseley, at Waltham abbey, at Wotton vnderhedge, at Smalding, at Chesterfielde in Darby shire, at Denbigh in Wales, at Delnust in Glocester shire, at Stratford vpon Auon. On saint Mathies day at Marleborough, at Bedford, at Croidon, at Holden in Holdernes, at saint Edmondsbury, at Malton, at saint Jues, at Shrewesbury, at Lancham, at Witnall, at Sittingborne in Kent, at Brainetrie in Esser, at newe Brainforde, at Katherine hill beside Gilford, at Douer, at Estrie. The 29. day being Michaelmas day, at Canterbury, at Lancaster, at Blackeborne in Lancashire, at Westchester, at Cokermouth in the North, at Ashborn in Darby shire, at Hadley, at Malden a horse faire, at Waye hil, at Newbury, at Leicester, at Smarden in Kent.

Faires in October.

The fourth day at Michel. The 6. dey at saint Faithes beside Norwich, at Maidstone. The 8. day at Herborough, at Harnord, at Bishoppe Stotforde. The 10. at Wels in Somerset shire. On saint Edwardes day at Roiston, at Grauesende, at

Windsor,

Windsor, at Marshfielde, at Colchester. On saint Lukes day at Ely, at Wrickle, at Upane, at Thirsk, at Bridgenorth, at Stanton, at Charing in Kent, at Burton vpon Trent, at Charleton, at Wigan in Lancashire, at Fridwides in Drenforde, at Tisdale, at Middlewich, at Holt in Wales. The 21. day at Saffron Walden at Newmarket, at Hertforde, at Cicester, at Stockesly. The 23. at Preston, at Bikelsworth, at Ritchdale in Lancashire, at Whitechurch in Shropshire, at the lower towne of Knottesforth in Cheshire. On Simond and Judes day, at Bodenden in Kent. On all Saintes euen at Wakefield, at Richen in Wales.

Faires in Nouember.

The second at Blechingly, at Kingstone, at Marfielde in Cheshire. The 6. day at Newport pound, at Standley, at Treyney in Cornewall, at Salforde, at Lesford in Lancashire. The 10. at Lenton. The 11. at Marleborough, at Douer. The 12. day at saint Edmondsbury, at Gilford. The 17. day at Harlow, at Hide. The 19. at Horsham. On s. Edmonds day at Hith, at

Inger-

Ingerstone in Essex, at Sutton in Kent. The 23. day at Sandwich in Kent. The 27. day at Wels in Somersetshire. On S. Andrews day at Colingborough, at Rochester at Peterfielde, at Maidenhead, at Bewdley, at Wavington in Lancashire, at Barefoode in Yorkeshire, at Olestrie in Wales.

Faires in December.

On Saint Nicholas euen at Pluckly, in Kent. On S. Nicholas day, at Spalding, at Excester, at Sinocke in Kent, at Arnesdale, and at Northwich in Cheshire. The 7. day at Sandhurst in Kent. The 8. day being the Conception of our Ladie, at Clitherall in Lancashire, at Walpas in Cheshire. The 29. at Canterburey and at Salisburie.

27 AP 58

FINIS.

Benjamin Watkinson

His Book August

and